

**INKISOMARITIN ELIKIOROTO OROREI  
LE ENKAI  
(Iroma-Embolunoto)**

**Olaigeroni: Paul Highfield (Saruni Ole Ntaya)**

# **ILARETOK**

**Cosmas Ole Lemein, Cosmas Yenko, enkitok ai Ng'oto  
Malaika, olkulikai alashara ootii entumo oolarikok tolkoroi**

**ERISHATA NAIGEROKI O COPYRIGHT 2005.**

**Nikirerioo 2021. Ore copyright naa enena ampuni naji  
Christian Restoration Ministries, 3247 N. Nixon Ave.,  
Springfield, MO 65803 USA. Nikirerioo ena buku  
2020. Ore enkampuni naitobira kuna bukui naa keji  
Kijape Press natii Kijabe, Kenya. Ore pee iyieu  
niyiolou enaipirta kuna bukui tisiraki Cosmas Lemein  
te Box 110, Narok, Kenya, aashu email enye te:  
cplemein@gmail.com. Ore nampai e simu enye naa:  
Safari com – 0725975651. Toliki sii ninye tinidol  
inkitapong'ot tiatua ena buku. Tadamu sii ajo ekiata  
website natii kuna bukui pooki e Kimaasai naa:  
<http://www.maakenya.com>. Ore pee iyieu niliki  
Olaigeroni Paul Highfield shakenisho ino tenkaraki  
eretoto ena buku, indim aigeroki ninye te email enye  
te: [prhighfield@mchsi.com](mailto:prhighfield@mchsi.com). Ataasishore ina oshi  
Bibilia nikiata te Kimaasai (1991 version). Nikirerioo  
sii te Bibilia natisiraki eng'ejuk 2018.**

## ENASHE

Kaata enashe sapuk te Nkai amu aatorripo o metaba anaa naidip ena buku. Ore inkulie katitin kaning'ito ajo ketii olarrabal atua iwuejitin e shumata tenkaraki ena buku metaa meyieu sheitani naidip ena buku. Ore pee elotu erishata nabayie etaa kajo pee aidip naning enkiroishi tiatua oltau lai nening sii olmarei lai. Kake ore pee kiomon Enkai neretu iyiook neya ninye ina kiroshi, nalo dukuya aidip ena buku.

Ore inkatitin pooki naa kashukoki sii enkitok ai enashe amu eting'iria sii ninye kuna olong'i aagira ninye aretu nanu te siai enkampuni pee atum erishata pee aiger ena buku.

Naata sii enashe tenkaraki Ilmaasai pooki laataretutuo pee arerioo ena buku aa Cosmas Lemein, Cosmas Yenko olkulikai kumok. Atadamua sii kuna olong'i lelo tung'ana ooigero nena bukui te Kingeresa nagira aasishore. Nadamu ajo etaasishore sii ninche inkulie bukui pee eiger imbukui enye. Neiko neijia o metaba anaa neaku imeikenayu iltung'ana laataretutuo nanu pee aiger ena buku. Ashe te pookin ooshomo dukuya nanu teina retoto.

Ashe sii tena kampuni naitobira ena buku te mashini pee etum Ilmaasai kumok. Keji Kijabe Press natii Kijabe, Kenya. Nikiata sii enashe tenkaraki ina ampuni naishoo iyiook eretoto pee kitum imbukui kumok naa keji LATM te wueji neji Joplin, Missouri.

## IUTAROT NAAPIRTA ENA BUKU

Ore pee inoto inkulie bukui naigero nitayiolo ajo aigero kuna kisomaritin pee aaretu iyie pee isomaki ilkulikai tung'ana. Kake kaajoki anaa enaajoki oshi ake too nkulie bukui tang'asa tujurru kila enkisoma nipik oltau lino metaa enino eton eitu ing'arie likae tung'ani. Toponai sii indamunot inono anaa enaishiakino ororei le Nkai. Ore pee idol ajo atapong'ori nipal nimbelekeny ninerio metaa keibung'are ororei le Nkai aitoriokino. Nikiliki sii nanu pee asipu tenaa kesipa.

Ore sii tinitum iwuejitin oolkigerot neetapong'ori te mashini niliki iyiook pee kirerioo. Amu, kinyok oleng oshi ake pee kirerioo kuna bukui kake eton ake etii inkitapong'ot nikigiroo. Kake tadamu ajo kinyokita pee kiasishore enkutuk e taata neaku tenaa idol irorei moobo te Kiswahili mme sii duo inkitapong'ot nena amu etamoo Ilmaasai oleng irorei ooje te Kiswahili. Ore sii inkulie katitin naa kalimu sii ajo kalo rorei etaasishore Bibilia tenkutuk Olgiriki amu ketii iwuejitin neegol nemeibala te Bibilia e Kimaasai. Amu, ore apa Bibilia e dukuya naa tenkutuk Olgiriki eigeroki.

Ore entoki nayieu oleng naa kayieu niata esumash o enkure ororei le Nkai. Tujurru tisipu oleng. Nias ina toltau owang anaa ologira aing'oru esipata neme anaa oltung'ani ogira aing'oru enkoitoi pee emir likae airukoni tenaipirta enkite bae naje nemeata sii duo tipat oleng. Tang'asa tujurru sii enkishui ino tororei le Nkai pee itumoki aiteng'ena likae tung'ani.

Ore inkatitin pooki tang'asa toomono Enkai oleng eton eitu iasishore kuna kisomaritin pee kiutaki enkoitoi esipata.

Metamayiana Enkai intae aisho intae eyiolounoto e kuna baa tenguton.

# INKISOMARITIN NAATII ENA BUKU

## EMATUA E DUKUYA – IROMA-ILGALATIA

Enkirukoto tenebo ening’oto tembuku oo Iroma .....	7
Ilomon supati - Iroma 1: 16, 17 .....	8
*** Enkisoma naponaa imbaa naaipirta eneiko Enkai pee eitaa iyiook asipak.....	12
Entorroni e tung’ani, engoro Enkai o ewalata tiatua Yesu – Iroma 1: 18-ematua e uni .....	13
Tipat enkibatisa tenkishui oltung’ani oiruko - Iroma 6: 1-14.....	17
Meata enkoitoi oong’ok dupoto – Iroma 6: 21-23.....	19
Enjeunoto – Iroma 10: 9-13.....	21
Ilasarri lang taata – Iroma 12: 1, 2.....	24
Eng’eno Enkai o emodai oltung’ani 1 Ilkor. 1: 18-31; 3: 18-23 .....	27
Enkisoma Naponaa Eyiolounoto Enkipirta Osalaba Le Yesu .....	32
Imbaa torrok naaibooyo iltung’ana pee mejung enkitoria Enkai o enjeunoto e atua Yesu– 1 Ilkor. 6: 9-11 .....	34
Enkisoma Dorrop Naponaa Eyiolounoto Enkipirta Enkibatisa ....	40
Eloloito – 1 Ilkor. 6: 12-20; 10: 1-13.....	41
Endaa natopolosakaki nkitanyaanyukot 1 Ilkor. 8: 1-13; 10: 14-33.....	46
Empiunoto e Yesu – 1 Ilkor. 15: 1-58.....	48
Enkitobirunoto ng’ujuk tiatua Yesu – 2 Ilkor. 5: 16-21 .....	55
Enkirukoto tenebo enkibatisa o enkibelekenyata tiatua Yesu (Ilgal. 3: 26-29).....	59

## **EMATUA E ARE – Efeso - Tito**

Enkishui musana o enkishui ng’ejuk - Efeso 2: 1-22 .....	63
Empukunoto e Kristo o esiaai enye - Ilkolosai 1: 15-23.....	66
Emurata nasipa o enkibatisa Ilkolosai 2: 11, 12 .....	72
Elotunoto o Laitoriani – 1 Iلسsalonike 4: 13-5: 1-11; 2 Iلس. 1: 5-10.....	73
Empiris Olaitoriani te Paulo - 1 Tim. 1: 12-17.....	76
Ilaiteng’etak le lejare – 1 Tim. 4: 1-5.....	77
Ororei le Nkai – 2 Tim. 3: 16, 17.....	83
Enkoitoi Enjeunoto – Tito 3: 3-8 .....	85

## **EMATUA E UNI – Ilhebrania – 2 Petero**

Ororei le Nkai o Yesu – Ilhebrania 1: 1-14.....	88
Enkirukoto nasipa – Ilhebrania 11: 1-40.....	92
Ening’oto o easata - Yakobo 1: 22-25.....	94
Enkirukoto o nkiasin – Yakobo 2: 14-26 .....	96
Enkikoo tenkaraki olwuasa – Yakobo 4: 13- 17.....	97
Keitajeu iyiook enkibatisa – 1 Petero 3: 21, 22.....	100
Kaji eing’uaa ororei le Nkai? - 2 Petero 1: 16-21.....	102

## **EMATUA E ONG’UAN-1 Yohana -Embolunoto**

Ore ilo Yesu otua te shumata osalaba naa ninye sii eibatisaki te Yordan – 1 Yhn. 5: 6-12.....	107
Tobiko te nkiteng’enare e Kristo – 2 Yohana 9,10; Yuda 3,4 .....	109
Emirishoi aashu enkisiligata tiatua embuku - Embolunoto 2:7, 11, 17, 26, 3: 5, 12, 21; 21: 6- 8.....	113
Enkiti Kisoma Naponaa Naipirta Embolunoto 3: 20 .....	118
Enkisoma naponaa naipirta enkibatisa .....	123

<b>ENKITING’OTO.....</b>	<b>128</b>
--------------------------	------------

## EMATUA E DUKUYA – IROMA-ILGALATIA

### Enkirukoto tenebo ening'oto tembuku oo Iroma.

Kayieu nikiimaki kulo kererin tiatua embuku oo Roma: 1: 5; 6: 17, 18; 10: 16; 11: 23, 30, 31; 15: 18; 16: 19, 26. Ing'orai sii 2 Iles. 1: 8; 3: 14.

Ore te nanu kejo kulo kererin inchere keibung'akino ening'oto o enkirukoto katukul. Meidimayu pee kior ninche amu ore metii enkirukoto nemetii sii ening'oto nasipa. Ore pee metii ening'oto nemetii sii enkirukoto nasipa. Kejo ina Bibilia nikiata te Kimaasai "*enkirukoto naning'isho*" (Iroma 1: 5). Naa kajo nanu eisidai oleng ina kibeleyenata amu kesipa ore enkirukoto naata tipat naa enkirukoto naning'isho. Neaku, kajo ore pee eimaki Paulo enkirukoto tembuku oo Roma naa kaata osiligi oleng ajo kegira aimaki enkirukoto naning'isho.<sup>1</sup>

Ore te kulo kererin: 1: 5; 6: 17; 10: 16; 15: 18; 16: 19, 26, naa keasishore ororei obo tenkutuk Olgiriki naa keji "*hupakoen*," aa inchere ening'oto tenebo esujata ororei le Nkai. Keliki iyiook kulo kererin ajo ore ina kata edukuya pee eiruk oltung'ani naa keipirta ening'oto o esujata ororei le Nkai. Neitoki aaliki sii iyiook aajo ore ening'oto o esujata naa keipirta enkishui ang pooki (Iroma 15: 18; 16: 19).

**Iroma 10: 16** – Ore tena Bibilia nikiata te Kimaasai keasishore ilo rorei oji "*ootishilaitie*." Kake ore tenkutuk Olgiriki naa keasishore ilo rorei oji "*hupakoen*," aa inchere "ening'oto" o "esujata" ororei le Nkai. Kake kesipa sii ajo ore pee ening oltung'ani ororei le Nkai kake mesuj naa megira sii ashilaa.

---

<sup>1</sup> Douglas J. Moo, *The Epistle to the Romans* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: William B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 1996) 52.

Kegira Paulo aimaki Israeli tele kereri inchere eitu eng'amu pooki ilomon supati.

**Iroma 16: 26** – Ore tele kereri keasishore ina Bibilia e Kimaasai ilo rorei oji "*enkanyit*" pee eimaki ening'oto o esujata ororei le Nkai. Kake ore tenkutuk Olgiriki naa keji "*hupakoen*" anaa tolkereri le 16 ematua 10. Neaku, keasishore ina Bibilia nikiata te Kimaasai irorei okuni pee eimaki ororei obo ake tenkutuk Olgiriki, naa keasishore te Kimaasai kulo rorei: ening'oto, ashilaa, o enkanyit.

Ore enayieu najo naa inchere ore ening'oto o esujata ororei le Nkai naa keibung'akino o enkirukoto katukul tiatua embuku oo Roma o tiatua ororei le Nkai telulung'ata. Neaku, ore enayieu Paulo apa o enikiyieu iyiook taata naa pee ining'ining'i intae ororei le Nkai ning'amumu tooltauja linyi pooki nirukuruku nisujusuju sii amu ore tesipata tenejo Paulo "*iloreren*" naa keipirta iyiook pooki (Iroma 1: 5). Milej kewon amu ebaiki nijo kairuk kake masuj. Meidimayu ina oitoi. Nenare niruk nisuj sii. Ore tedukuya niruk ajo ore Yesu Kristo naa Enkerai Enkai, Olaitoriani Olaitajeunoni lino. Nintoki airridu ing'ok inono pooki nikimbatisai sii pee ijing atua Yesu nitum empalakinoto oong'ok (Iroma 6: 1-4: Iasat 2: 38, 22: 16). Nilo dukuya asuj enkoitoi e Yesu nincho ninye enkitoria tiatua oltau lino anaake.

**Ilomon supati** – Iroma 1: 16, 17

Ore enedukuya, ore ilomon supati naa inchere keata iltung'ana pooki ng'ok kake ketii enkoitoi nikiindim aatusuj pee kitem enjeunoto aa inchere enkoitoi osalaba le Yesu o empiunoto enye tenebo eng'amunoto oolomon supati tenkirukoto, tenkirridunoto o tenkibatisa (2 Pet. 3: 9; Iasat 2: 38; 11: 18; 17: 30; 18: 8; Ilgal. 3: 27; 1 Pet. 3: 21). Etejo Paulo meata ninye enkurruna too naipirta ilomon supati le Yesu. Ore te sipata keaku imbaa naaipirta osalaba enkurruna tooltung'ana lemeyiolo aajo keasisho Enkai tiatua enchalan pee eibeleyenya aaku engolon. Amu, kejo meidimayu



pee eye Messia te shumata osalaba amu keyieu Messia oata engolon ake kake ore osalaba keipirta enchan. Amu etua Yesu te shumata osalaba naa ore enkeeya naa keipirta enchan. Kake etaashore Enkai ina oitoi osalaba pee eitodolu engolon enye metaa keibelekenya ina shalan osalaba metaa engolon tiatua empiunoto. Etejo Paulo, *"Olmonokie eikilikuanu Lyahudi neing'oru Lyunani Eng'eno, kake Kristo otashoki kilikioo iyiook, otaa ninye errorroto too Lyahudi neaku kemoda too Loreren; kake ore te lelo ooiopotoki, aa Lyahudi, aashu aa Lyunani, Kristo ninye, ora engolon e Nkai naa Eng'eno e Nkai"* (1 Ilkor. 1: 22-24). Ore Ilgiriki, aashu matejo Lyunani, naa keitore ina anasa naji Iroma neata ninche ilaitoriak kumok. Etamoo ninche engolon neaku eitu eshilaa enkoitoi osalaba. Kake meata Paulo enkurruna amu keyiolo ajo keata osalaba engolon alang ilaitoriak pooki le enkop.

Neaku, ore te sipata meishiaakino katukul tinikiata enkurruna tenkaraki ilomon supati le Yesu. Keliki iyiook Yesu te mbuku e Marko 8: 38 ajo ore pee kitum enkurruna tenkaraki Yesu naa ketum sii ninye enkurruna tenkaraki iyiook. Nelo Paulo dukuya ajo ore ilomon supati naa *"engolon Nkai nayau enjeunoto te pooki ng'ae oiruk,...* Neaku ore ilomon supati naa keata engolon pee eitajeu iltung'ana. Ore ti oriong, ebaiki netiu anaa meata engolon amu meisimakinoyu imbaa naaipirta enjeunoto. Kake ore pee *"eiruk"* oltung'ani neaku oltung'ani ng'ujuk tiatua Yesu, netum enjeunoto. Ata tenaa kegol oleng oltung'ani tena kop eton meidimayu pee eitajeu kewon te ngolon enye. Kake keata Enkai engolon pee eitajeu iyiook toolomon supati. Neaku, ketii engolon sapuk oleng atua ilomon supati aa inchere osalaba le Yesu tenebo empiunoto enye.

Keipirta ina jeunoto lelo ooiruk aa Lyahudi aashu Lyunani (1: 16). Kake ore pee eimaki lelo ooiruk nenare nikidamu aajo ore ening'oto o enkirukoto naa keibung'akino. Kiimakita ina bae tenkisoma e dukuya. Neaku, ore pee eimaki lelo ooiruk naa kegira aimaki sii lelo ooirridu neibatisai. Amu, tenaa ketum oltung'ani

enjeunoto tenkaraki enkirukoto ake metii ai toki anaata etapong'ori Petero oleng pee eliki iltung'ana tenkolong e Pentekoste pee eirridu neibatisai pee etum empalakinoto oong'ok neng'amu Enkiyang'et Sinyati. Anaata etapong'ori sii Paulo oleng pee eliki iltung'ana pee ejing atua Yesu tiatua enkibatisa tenaa enkirukoto ake naitajeu iyiook (Iroma 6: 1-4). Anaata sii etapong'ori Petero oleng pee ejo keitajeu enkibatisa iyiook tenaa kesipa enajo ilkulikai pee ejo enkirukoto ake naitajeu iyiook (1 Petero 3: 21). Amu, ore tesipata keitajeu iyiook kuna pooki: enkirukoto, enkirridunoto, enkibatisa, empiris Enkai, o tinikibik sii tiatua Yesu. Ore enkirukoto naning'isho naa eng'ape enjeunoto nagol oleng aisul, kake keata oshi enkaji inkulie ng'apeta. Ore inkulie ng'apeta enjeunoto naa enkirridunoto, enkibatisa o enkisiligata oonkolong'i. Kajo ore tipat enajo Paulo oleng naa inchere meekure aa lasima pee esuj iltung'ana Ootua Musana anaa olning'o loonkitanapat pee etum enjeunoto kake ore pee eiruk neirridu neibatisai netum ina jeunoto. Nepuo dukuya aasuj inkitanapat e Kristo, kake ore eng'ape enjeunoto aisul naa enkirukoto naning'isho. Naa ore ina oitoi naa keipirta pooki ng'ai neme Ilyahudi ake.

**Iroma 1: 17** - Ketii irorei ooare lemetii ina Bibilia nikiata te Kimaasai ootii Bibilia oo Lgiriki naa keji, "*esupatisho Enkai.*" Neaku, ore tiatua ilomon supati eibalunyeki esupatisho Enkai. Eisupat ninye amu eirriwaka Enkai iyiook Yesu pee eye te shumata osalaba pee kitum enjeunoto. Neaku, kenyor iyiook oleng nera ninye supat oleng. Ore tenkaraki esupatisho enye neitusupat "*ilo oata enkirukoto tiatua Yesu*" (Iroma 3: 26).<sup>2</sup> Nelo Paulo dukuya ajo, "*ore enkiterunoto o enkiting'oto e nkoitoi naitopokie Enkai oltung'ani naa enkirukoto.*" Neaku, ore anaa enatejo ore enkirukoto naa eng'ape nagol aisul naibung enkaji, naa enkirukoto naning'isho anaa enatejo Paulo te matua 1:5; 10: 16; 16: 26.

---

<sup>2</sup> William Sanday and Arthur C. Headlam, *A Critical and Exegetical Commentary On The Epistle To The Romans* (Edinburgh, London: T & T Clark) 24, 25.

Neaku, ore tiatua ina kirukoto naa ketii imbaa kumok anaa enkirridunoto, enkitabisa, o ilng'anayio le Nkiyang'et. Ketiu sii enkirukoto anaa olchorro opukunye nena baa pooki sidain. Neaku kenare netii enkirukoto tenkiterunoto o metabaiki enkiting'oto. Amu, ore pee metii enkirukoto, nemetii sii inkulie baa sidain netiu anaa olturoto lemeata enkong'u enkare. Neaku, meruko enkare amu meetai enkong'u enkare te wueji neiterunore.

Nelo Paulo dukuya ajo, "***Ore oltung'ani oisho Enkai esipata te nkoiitoi e nkirukoto nepok***" (1: 17). Kegira Paulo alimu enajo embuku e Habakuki 2: 4. Naa kejo ina buku, "***...kake ore ilo asipani eishu te nkirukoto.***" Neaku, ketii indamunot are tiatua ilo kereri. Ore obo naa keji keisho Enkai oltung'ani esupatisho tenkoitoi enkirukoto. Neaku, ore pee eeta oltung'ani enkirukoto naning'isho neisho Enkai ninye esupatisho. Neeta sii ilo kereri ai tipat naa inchere ore ilo tung'ani asipani neishiuyie enkirukoto. Metaa melimu ena damunoto enkoitoi natumie oltung'ani esupatisho kake kelimu ake enkoitoi naishuyie ninye aa inchere enkoitoi enkirukoto. Ore enadolita nanu naa inchere kesipa nena damunot pokira are. Amu kesipa ajo keaku oltung'ani olasipani te nkoitoi enkirukoto neishuyie sii enkirukoto toonkolong'i.

Maimaki tenguton ele kereri pee ejo Paulo "***tenkoitoi enkirukoto.***" Ore enadolita naa kejoito Paulo ore esupatisho naa keimu enkirukoto. Kake eitu ejo mme lasima pee etii ening'oto tenebo enkirukoto. Amu kainyioo tipat enkirukoto tenemetii ening'unoto? Eitu sii ejo mme lasima pee etii enkirridunoto tenebo enkirukoto. Amu kainyioo tipat enkirukoto tenemeirridu oltung'-ani? Eitu ejo sii mme lasima pee etii enkitabisa tenebo enkirukoto. Amu, kainyioo tipat enkirukoto oltung'ani tenemenyorraa enkoitoi enkitabisa anaa enalimu Iasat 2: 38. Ing'orai sii Luka 7: 29, 30 pee idol ajo ore pee enyorraa oltung'ani enkoitoi Enkai naa kenyorraa sii enkoitoi enkitabisa. Neaku, ore enadolita naa kejoito Paulo keimu esupatisho enkirukoto naning'isho naa ore ina kirukoto naa olkitamanyunoto sii lenkishui oltung'ani tiatua Yesu toombaa pooki supati naas ninye tenkaraki enkirukoto enye tiatua Yesu.

## **Enkisoma naponaa eyiolounoto oombaa naaipirta esupatisho ang tiatua Yesu.**

**Enyorrata Enkai** - Embae naas Enkai pee eiteru enkipankata enkoitoi enjeunoto (Yhn. 3: 16; Irm. 5: 8; 1 Yhn. 3: 16; 4: 10).

**Empiris Enkai** - Embae natii osororua le enjeunoto ang (Iroma 3: 24; Efe. 2: 8).

**Esinyatisho aashu esupatisho Enkai** – Embae naipirta endamunoto aashu enkipankata Enkai pee eitaa iyiook asipak (Irm. 1: 17).

**Olkipoket** - Embae ake naipirta olmushaara aashu Olekoisiaayio, aashu matejo keipirta elaata e sile ang tenkaraki enkeeya e Yesu. (Irm. 5: 9, 19, 2 Ilkor. 5: 19-21; Ilheb. 10: 10- 14; 1 Pet. 1: 18-21).

**Enkirukoto (airuk)** – Embae naipirta enkoitoi naasishore Enkai pee eitajeu iyiook aashu enkoitoi nikiim pee king’amu enjeunoto naing’uaa Enkai. Neaku, eji tenkaraki ina (Iroma. 3: 26-4: 25; 5: 1, 2; Ilg. 3: 1-14).

**Enkirridunoto** – Enkitobirata ooltauja lang te ngolon naisho Enkai iyiook pee king’amu enkoitoi enjeunoto (Luka 13: 1-5; Iasat 2: 38; 3: 19; 11: 18; 17: 30, 31; 20: 21; Irm. 2: 5; Emb. 16: 9).

**Enkibalunoto (enkibalakinoto)** – Embae naipirta shakenisho enkirukoto oltung’ani (Irm. 10: 9, 10; Iasat 19: 18; 2 Tim. 2: 19; Ing’orai sii Yhn. 18: 33-37; 19: 10-11 pee idol shakenisho e Yesu.).

**Enkibatisa** – Embae naipirta enkata naibung’are oltung’ani Yesu netum empalakinoto oong’ok tenebo Enkiyang’et Sinyati, neibelekenya aaku sii oltung’ani ng’ujuk (Iasat 2: 38; Irm. 6: 1-3; Ilkol. 2: 12; Yhn. 3: 5; Tito 3: 5; 1 Pet. 3: 21; Ilgal. 3: 27; Ilheb. 10: 22).

**Enkisiligata aashu eng’iriata oltung’ani o entonata ang e atua Yesu te nkirukoto (tenebo engolon Enkiyang’et Sinyati tiatua iltauja lang)** - Embae naipirta oltung’ani lemeshuko siadi. Metaa kebik tenkoitoi e Yesu te retoto Enkai tenkishui enye pooki. Teneshuko ninye siadi nenare neirridu (Yhn. 15: 5-8; Ilg. 5: 19-26;

6: 7, 8; Ilheb. 2: 1; 3: 12-19; 10: 25-27, 35-39; 2 Pet. 3: 17, 18; Emb. 2: 7, 11, 17, 26-29; 3: 5, 6, 12, 13, 21; 21: 7, 8).

**Enkisisa Enkai** – Enkiting’oto o enkipirta e nena baa pooki (Iroma 15: 6, 9, 1 Pet. 2: 12; 2 Pet. 2: 19-22; 3: 18; Emb. 5: 12; 15: 3, 4; 16: 9; 19: 1, 6, 7).<sup>3</sup>

### **Entorroni e tung’ani, engoro Enkai o ewalata tiatua**

**Yesu** – Iroma 1: 18-ematua e uni

**Iroma 1: 18-32** - Ore kulo kererin naa keipirta iltung’ana pooki lemesujita enkoitoi e Yesu. Neaku, keipirta sii Ilmaasai taata. Amu, etejo Paulo ore lelo tung’ana naa kejo keyiolo Enkai. Kake ore te sipata kemoda ninche oleng. Kesipa keyiolo enkiti naipirta Enkai kake enkiti ake. Naa ore ina kiti nayiolo ninche naa keshula imbaa kumok oleng nemesipa.

Neitoki aajo kulo kererin tiatua ena matua ore tenkaraki nena baa torrok naasita iltung’ana "*etung’uayie Enkai ninche..*" (1: 24, 26, 28). Kajo kegira aimaki enkoitoi naasishore Enkai pee eitame iltung’ana pee edol entorroni enye tenguton oleng pee ebaiki neirridu neng’amu Yesu. Amu, kelo oltung’ani dukuya o metaba anaa neishunye engolon enye katukul neyiolou ajo ore ina oitoi nasujita nemeata tipat.

Neas ninche nena baa pooki torrok "*nening’okino o lelo ooas*" (1: 32). Neaku, ata tenening’okino oltung’ani olkulikae ooasita imbaa torrok naa eng’oki te ninye. Etiu anaa oltung’ani ojo kamuk enaisho kake maok nanu. Kake ore pee eok ilkulikae nemorisho nedekisho neilepilep oleng neas imbaa kumok enkinyiala. Neaku, keata sii ilo tung’ani entiototo tenkaraki ina amu etaretuo ninche pee emera neas nena baa pooki torrok.

---

<sup>3</sup> Thomas C. Oden, *Life in the Spirit – Systematic Theology*, vol. 3 (New York: Harper Collins Publications, 1992) 18. Ataasishore ena buku kake ataponayie sii indamunot aainei.

Neaku, keata pooki ng'ai ng'ok ata tenaa keasita inkulie baa sidain, eton eata ng'ok. Neaku, keyieu ilo tung'ani Olaitajeunoni amu mera ninye bayaroti. Neaku, kajo keyieu Paulo nelimu nena baa pee eyiolou Ilgiriki aajo meidimayu pee eitajeu ate. Neyieu neitoki sii aliki Ilyahudi ajo keata sii ninche ng'ok pee eibalayu te pooki ng'ai ajo keata pooki ng'ai ng'ok.

**Iroma 2: 1-29** – Ore pee ejo Paulo eitorrok Ilgiriki (iltung'ana leme Ilyahudi) neitoki ajo tiatua kulo kererin inchere eitorrok sii Ilyahudi. Amu, ebaiki nejo ninche meeta enyamali amu ketii atua Ootua le Nkai nesujita sii inkitanapat. Naa kejo sii ninche era supati aalang Ilgiriki. Kake kejoito Paulo inchere keata sii ninche ng'ok. Kelimu tiatua Iroma 2: 6-16 ajo keata Enkai enkipimet naipimie ninye iltung'ana aa inchere ore pee eas isidain netum enkishui kake ore pee eas intorrok netum enkiguena torrano. Kake ore enyamali naa meidimayu pee mepong'ori oltung'ani. Naa ore te sipata kepong'ori iltung'ana oleng toonkoitoo kumok. Kepong'ori iltung'ana too iasat enye too ndamunot enye o too ltauja lenye. Neaku, teneigarakino oltung'ani esupatisho enye ake pee etum enkishui, kajo nanu kepong'ori oleng. Atoning'o apa oltung'ani obo ogira aiteng'en Ilmaasai kulo kererin anaa keidimayu pee eigarikino oltung'ani esupatisho enye ake pee etum enkishui. Kake majo kejoito Paulo ina tiatua kulo kererin. Kajo kegira ake alimu enkipimet naasishore Enkai pee eipim iltung'ana kake megira alimu imbaa pooki naaipirta enkoitoo enjeunoto. Amu ore pee kipuo dukuya aaisom ematua e uni nikidol aajo metii hoo oltung'ani obo supat aa inchere meeta hoo oltung'ani obo oidim aitajeu kewon te supatisho enye.

Neaku, ore te sipata etapong'ori Ilgiriki netapong'ori sii Ilyahudi. Ore embae naata tipat naa emurata oltau. Nesipa sii inchere etapong'ori pooki ng'ai. Amu, ore pee eimaki Paulo Ilgiriki neitoki aimaki Ilyahudi netiu anaa kegira aimaki pooki ng'ai amu ore iltung'ana pooki leme Ilyahudi naa ilkulikae oreren pooki. Neaku, keipirta sii taata Ilmaasai metaa etapong'ori sii Ilmaasai Neyieu emurata oltau pee etum enkishui.

**Iroma 3: 1-31** - Kesipa enotito Ilyahudi imbaa kumok sidain kake eton eyieu Olaitajeunoni. Kejo oltung'ani obo ore pee aas ng'ok neibalayu esupatisho Enkai, neaku kalo dukuya aas ng'ok. Kake etejo Paulo mesipa ina damunoto amu lasima pee eigenare Enkai enkop neaku ore pee easishore iltung'ana inkitolonyat naaijo nena kaji eiko pee eigenare Enkai enkop? Neaku, matapal inkitolonyat pooki nikincho Enkai iltauja lang pee kitum enkishui.

**Iroma 3: 9-20** – Etejo Paulo metii hoo obo supat. Ebaiki nemunyak olorere oje tenkaraki olkuak lenye (anaa Ilyahudi apa) kake etejo ororei le Nkai tene meata enatiu ina amu kerisio iltung'ana pooki aa inchere etii pooki "*abori engolon oo ng'ok*" (3: 9). Neaku, ebaiki nejo Olmaasani obo inchere ekiata olkuak sidai nikiata sii inkitanapat sidain neaku keidip iyiook. Kake kejo ororei le Nkai tene meidip intae amu metii hoo oltung'ani obo lempong'ori. Neaku, mikitum enkishui tenkaraki inkitanapat kake keibalayu toonkitanapat ajo keata pooki ng'ai ng'ok (3:20).

**Iroma 3: 21-31** - Kake ketii ai oitooi pee etum oltung'ani enkishui naa ore ina oitooi naa pee king'amu esupatisho naishe Enkai iyiook tinikiruk Yesu. Amu, kitaasa pookin ng'ok niking'oro enkitoo e Nkai. Kesipa sii ajo ore ina kirukoto naa enkirukoto naning'isho. Ore nena kitanapat Osohua Musana nemeitajeu iyiook nemeitajeu sii iyiook enkipankata naje oonkitanapat nikingarakino. Kake ore pee kingarakino enkipankata Enkai tiatua Yesu pee kitum enjeunoto naa keidip iyiook. Ore ina kipankata naa pee kiruk Yesu niking'amu olasar lenye nikirridu ng'ok ang neibatisai iyiook (Ing'orai sii Iroma 6: 1-3; Iasat 2: 38: Ilgal. 3; 27). Neaku, ore tenkaraki Yesu tenebo empiris Enkai neisho ninye iyiook enjeunoto. Kejo Olkereri le 24, "*neikenakini esupatisho te mpiris enye metaa enkishorunoto e pesho, te lakunoto natii atua Kristo Yesu...*" Kayieu nikisipu aajo kaa tipat eata pee ejo "*pesho*." Amu, kesipa meidimayu pee kintajeu ate nemeidimayu pee kinyiang'u enjeunoto ang. Neaku, ina pee ejo Bibilia "*enkishorunoto e pesho*." Kake ata tenaa ene pesho tina oitooi eton ake aa lasima pee king'amu empiris Enkai tenkoitooi

natejo ninye. Naa ore ina oitoi naa pee kiruk, nikirridu nikimbalunyie enkarna e Yesu neibatisai iyiook nikipuo dukuya aabik tiatua Yesu enetii enjeunoto ang. Kaisho intae enkitanyaanyukoto nabo pee eibalayu ina bae. Matejo keyieu oltasat neisho enkayioni enye olkiteng sapuk ogol enkinyiang'a. Neata sii enkayioni esile sapuk oleng to ltasat. Nejoki oltasat enkayioni kayieu najut esile ino naayieu naisho sii iyie ilo kiteng kake kayieu nikincho intokitin uni eton eitu aaisho iyie ilo kiteng. Kayieu esiare narok, nayieu olmiranketi, nayieu sii enaisho oolotorok. Keyieu nedol ilo tasat eyieunoto enye o enkanyit enye pee eisho ninye olkiteng pesho. Ore pee eyau enkayioni nena tokitin nejut oltasat esile enye neisho sii ninye olkiteng. Neaku, etiu anaa pesho katukul ilo kiteng kake keata sii enaas enkayioni. Neaku, kajo nanu etiu anaa ina tenkoitoi enjeunoto. Keyieu Enkai neisho iyiook entoki sapuk oleng aa inchere enjeunoto. Kake keyieu nedol sii ninye eyieunoto o enkanyit ang. Neaku keliki iyiook pee kiruk, nikirridu, nikimbalunyie enkarna enye niking'amu Olkipoket lang Yesu, neibatisai iyiook nikipuo dukuya aabik tiatua Yesu pee ebik sii ninye tiatua iyiook (Yhn. 15). Naa ore te sipata etiu anaa pesho te iyiook amu entoki kiti oleng tinikiruk nikirridu neibatisai iyiook nikipuo dukuya aasilig ninye nikidamu ng'ok ang aashu matejo esile nikiata te Nkai o ina toki sapuk naisho ninye iyiook.

Ore tenkaraki ina nemenare nikiata olwuasa amu kitang'amutua enjeunoto tenkoitoi empiris tenebo enkirukoto neme tenkaraki enkipankata oonkitanapat naaje kake tenkaraki enkipankata enkirukoto (3: 27-31; Iroma ematua 4 o ematua 5: 1-11). Kake matisipu aajo ore tiatua ina kipankata enkirukoto ketii sii enkirridunoto, enkibatisa o enkisiligata oonkolong'i inchere pee kibik tiatua Yesu (Yhn. 15; Yakobo 2: 14-26). Amu, tinikijo metii nena atua ina kirukoto naa kegilunore ina bae ilkererin kumok oleng te Bibilia oopirita enkirridunoto o enkibatisa o enkisiligata. Kake ketii iltung'ana ooyieu nejo keitajeu iyiook enkirukoto ake eton eng'or enkirridunoto o enkibatisa. Kake mairuk ajo kesipa ina.



## **Tipat enkibatisa tenkishui oltung'ani oiruko – Iroma 6: 1-14**

Kenare nikinteru te Iroma 5:20, 21 pee kisipu kulo kererin. Kejo ore enetii ng'ok netii sii empiris Enkai. Neaku, tenaa kesipa ina, ebaiki nejo iltung'ana maape dukuya aas ng'ok pee eponari empiris. Kake etejo Paulo, *"Aikijo aa naa? Aikienikino atua ng'ok pee eponari empiris? Mme neijia pae! Kaji iyiook kinko ilootuata ti alo ng'ok tinikintoki aaenikino atua (6: 1,2)?* Neaku, mikias ina amu kituata iyiook ilairukok ti alo ng'ok, inchere meekure kincho ng'ok enkitoria tiatua iltauja lang. Kesipa eton kiarare oleng tenkaraki ng'ok kake anaata kidamu aajo ore pee eibatisai iyiook nikitejo meekure kincho ng'ok erishata pee eitore iyiook. Naa etijing'a sii Enkiyang'et Sinyati atua iltauja lang pee eretu iyiook. Kake kayieu nikisipu tipat enkibatisa tene pee eibalayu tentai leitu eiruk.

King'as aadamu enetii imbaa pooki sidain enkiyang'et. Ketii atua Yesu Kristo (Efeso 1: 7). Neaku, keyieu nikitii atua Yesu Kristo. Kake kaji kinko pee kijing atua Yesu Kristo. Kindipa aatodol aajo lasima pee etii enkirukoto, kake ore te kulo kererin kidol aajo ore pee kiyieu nikijing atua Yesu nenare neibatisai iyiook. Amu, etejo Paul, *"Aimiyiololo aajo ore iyiook pooki ooibung'are Yesu Kristo ti atua enkibatisa ang nikibung'are ninye, nikitaa nabo o ninye teina tenkaraki enkeeya enye" (6:3)?* Neaku, ore pee eibatisai iyiook naa aikijing atua Yesu tenkiyang'et. Kimbung'a enkeeya enye tiatua iltauja lang metaa kituata sii ti alo ng'ok. Neaku, ore enkibatisa naa keipirta enjeunoto ang eatua Yesu Kristo amu ore imayianat pooki sidain naa ketii atua Yesu.

Nelo Paulo dukuya ajo, *"Naa ore anaa ina nikitaa nabo o ninye te nkeeya enye te nkibatisa ang, netaa ina ketunukayioki iyiook tenebo ninye, neaku ina naitopiwuo Papa ninye too lootuata te nkias e nkitoo, neaku ina enkishui ng'ejuk te iyiook"* (Iroma 6: 4). Neaku, ore enkibatisa naa keata tipat oleng amu keipirta enkeeya o empiunoto e Yesu. Ore pee metii nena nemeata

enkibatisa tipat amu keata inkulie dinii enkibatisare, kake meipirta Yesu. Neaku, ore entoki naisho enkibatisa tipat naa olasar lang aa Yesu Kristo o empiunoto enye anaa enajo sii 1 Petero 3: 21. Naa ore sii enkibatisa enkare naa keata tipat alang olmonokie aashu olmishire ake. Amu ore ina kata enkibatisa ang kepik Enkai iyiook atua Yesu. Kijing atua Yesu enetii imayianat enkiyang'et anaa empalakinoto oo ng'ok, o enkordunoto (Iasat 2: 38; Efeso 1: 3, 7). Ore sii ina kirukoto naiken Enkai pee kitum esupatisho Enkai naa keipirta enkibung'akinoto ang e Yesu tiatua Enkibatisa. Amu ore ina kirukoto naa ketii atua enkeeya o empiunoto e Yesu nikijing atua nena tenkibatisa ang. Ore te nkibatisa ang nikidol empiris Enkai tenebo enkirukoto oltung'ani metaa ketumore empiris Enkai o enkirukoto ang tenkata enkibatisa.<sup>4</sup>

Nelo Paulo dukuya ajo, "***Amu teneitaaki iyiook nabo o ninye te nkeeya naaijo enenye, nesipa pae keyookini aaitaa iyiook nabo o ninye te mpiunoto naaijo enenye***" (Iroma 6:5). Ekiipiu sii iyiook tenkibatisa ang anaa Yesu nikincho enkishui ng'ejuk kake ore ina kishui ng'ejuk naipirta empiunoto naa keipirta sii inkolong'i naaponu amu melelek ina oitoi naa keya erishata pee kincho Yesu enkitoria pooki tiatua iltauja lang. Neaku, ore Olkereri le 6 – 23 naa keipirta enkirridunoto oonkolong'i. Keitodolu ajo keipirta enkibatisa enkirridunoto tenguton oleng. Ore pee metii enkirridunoto neitodolu ajo meyiolo ilo tung'ani tipat enkibatisa tenguton. Ore enkibatisa naa keipirta enkitoria e Yesu tiatua iltauja lang neipirta empalata oong'ok. Kejo Paulo, "***Emincho naa ng'ok eitoreisho tiatua iseseni linyi ooyooki aaye, metaa kearaki intae entoning ing'urrat enye***" (Iroma 6:12).

Ketii iltung'ana laa keibatisai ninche kake meirridu. Kake mme enkibatisa naata enyamali kake imbaa naipirta tipat enkibatisa naipirta enkirridunoto. Naa keibalakinyie Paulo iyiook oleng tiatua kulo kererin ajo ore enkibatisa o enkirridunoto tenguton naa kei-

---

<sup>4</sup> James D. G. Dunn, *Word Biblical Commentary Romans 1-8* vol. 38 (Dallas, Texas: Word Books, 1988) 329.

bung'akino. Neaku, ore pee kidol oltung'ani oibatisaki kake eitu eirridu nenare nikinteng'en ninye oleng tenguton imbaa naaijo nena pee eisho Yesu enkitoria oltau lenye o sesen lenye.

### **Meata enkoitoi oong'ok dupoto – Iroma 6: 21-23**

Eikilikuana Paulo iltung'ana ajo kainyioo dupoto nanoto ninche apa etii atua ng'ok (Iroma 6: 21)? Naa eisidai ina kikilikuanata amu ore te sipata metii dupoto nabik tiatua enkoitoi oong'ok. Kesipa ebaiki netum oltung'ani dupoto tenkiti rishata kake ore pee elusoo ina kiti rishata neishunye enchipai nelotu enkurruna. Ebaiki ninoto enchunet tenkiti rishata tena kop, nebaiki ninoto inkishu kumok aashu iropiyiani kumok kake ore tenkiting'oto nidol ajo etiu anaa pesho nena tokitin pooki. Neaku, kegira Paulo aikilikuan iltung'ana embae nagut oleng. Amu, keyiolo ajo ore nena tokitin pooki naa ore enkiting'oto enye naa enkeeya ake. Ketii apa oltung'ani onoto intokitin pooki kake ore tenkiting'oto nedol ajo pesho pooki tenemetii osiligi le Nkai atua. Nejo, *"Nalotu asipu nena apa pooki naataasa nkaik aainei o eekenyata nanoto aasita ina, naa ng'ura, ore pooki naa ine pesho naa enkijape ake amirare, nemeetae hoo toki naata dupoto tiabori enkolong"* (Olaikooni 2: 21). Nejo sii Yesu kewon, *"Amu ainyoo edupore oltung'ani, tenetum enkop pooki neiturraa enkishui enye* (Marko 8: 36). Neaku, maiturrai imbaa torrok niking'amu Yesu tenkirukoto tenkirridunoto o tenkibatisa nikimbung ororei le Nkai obik intarasi. Amu, ore enkoitoi oong'ok naa meata dupoto nadupa.

Nelo Paulo dukuya ajo, *"Kake eidipaki aatalaku intae entaa irindiki le Nkai, niaatata ilng'anayio lenyena laa embolunoto te sinyatisho, neiting'oki ina enkishui oo ntarasi"* (Iroma 6: 22). Neaku, ore pee eaku oltung'ani olairukoni le Yesu ketum elakunoto. Amu, ore apa etii atua sinkaisho oong'ok, nebaiki nemeyiolo ajo etii atua sinkaisho kake ketii pooki kata. Amu, kegira sheitani alej ninye ajoki eisidai ina oitoo natii ninye kake ore

te sipata keiting'oki ina oitoi enkeeya. Kake ore pee eaku oltung'ani olairukoni le Yesu netum elakunoto nadede aa inchere kelaku pee eisis Enkai tenkishui enye nesuj enkoitoi esipata (Yhn. 8: 31). Kake etejo ororei le Nkai ti ai wueji, ***"Ore intae, lalashera laainei, elakunoto eipotokoki intae; nabo emiaas, Emincho elakunoto inyi eaku enakurrore osesen; kake tareto olikae olikae te nyorrata"*** (Igal. 5: 13). Keji miaasishore elakunoto anaa enkitolonyata aashu erishata pee ias ng'ok. Neaku, ore enkitung'oto enkoitoi elakunoto nasipa eatua Yesu naa enkishui oo ntarasi. Neaku, kajo nanu kedupa ina oitoi e Yesu oleng amu ebaiki netum oltung'ani inkisilililot kumok tena kop kake ore pee ebik tenkoitoi e Yesu netum enkishui oo ntarasi. Neaku, keata dupoto oleng alang enkoitoi oo ng'ok. Amu, kejo Paulo, ***"Ore olekoisiayio loo ng'ok naa keeya; kake ore enkishorunoto e Nkai e pesho naa enkishui oo ntarasi ti atua Kristo Yesu Olaitoriani lang"*** (Iroma 6: 23). Kindipa aaimaki pee ejo ***"pesho"*** nikijo kesipa pesho kake lasima pee king'amu tenkoitoi natejo Yesu. Amu, eitanapa iyiook pee kiruk nikirridu nikimbalunyie enkarna e Yesu neibatisai iyiook nikipuo dukuya aabik tiatua Yesu. Neaku, kesipa ene pesho amu meidimayu pee kinyiang'u enkishui kake lasima sii pee king'amu tenkoitoi natejo ororei le Nkai pee king'amu.

Ore ai bae nabo naa keipirta enkibatisa. Keibala tiatua ematua e ile o Roma ajo keipirta enkibatisa enkishui ng'ejuk eatua Yesu. Meipirta erishata nabo ake pee eibatisai oltung'ani kake keipirta enkishui enye pooki. Metaa ore pee eibatisai oltung'ani nelu dukuya asuj enkoitoi oong'ok, naa etiu anaa mesujita tipat enkibatisa katukul. Etiu anaa megira ashilaa Osotua oitayio ninye tenebo Enkai pee eibatisai. Neaku, kenare neirridu ilo tung'ani eton eitu elotu erishata olekoisiayio lenye loo ng'ok.

## Enjeunoto – Iroma 10: 5-13

Kejoito Paulo ketaana ororei le Nkai, melakua. Mme lasima pee kipuo shumata aashu kipuo enaiposha pee kitum ilomon supati niking'amu. Neaku, mme lasima pee kias imbaa enking'asia pee king'amu Yesu. Ebaiki nikiliki oloiboni pee ias imbaa naagol oleng anaa ebaiki nikijoki pee ilo enkop nalakua oleng nias entoki naje pee itum emayanata. Kake ore ororei le Nkai naa ketaana. Ketaaniki ororei le Nkai enkutuk ino ketaaniki oltau lino. Neaku, miindim aishoru inkitolonyat amu ekitaaniki ororei le Nkai. Nelo ninye Paulo dukuya ajo, "*..amu tinimbalunye iyie te nkutuk ino inchere ninye Olaitoriani Yesu niruk sii to ltau inchere eitopiwuo Enkai ninye aitung'uaa ilootuata, nikintajeuni. Amu to ltau eiruk oltung'ani neaku te ina eishori sipat, nelimu te nkutuk enye neitajeuni te ina*" (10: 9, 10). Kayieu naang'as ang'arie intae enatejo ti ai buku nanyori naipirta kulo kererin, "*Matejo kayieu naasishore Iroma 10: 9, 10. Nejo lelo kererin kenare nikimbalunye aajo Yesu Olaitoriani nikiruk aajo eitopiuo Enkai Yesu Kristo neitajeu iyiook ina. Kake meimaki enkirridunoto o enkibatisa o empiris. Neaku, tenaasishore lelo kererin ake pee aliki oltung'ani enkoitoi enjeunoto naa kapong'ori. Amu, ketii ilkulikai kererin kumok ooliki iyiook enaipirta enkirridunoto, enkibatisa, o empiris. Naa keipirta pooki enkoitoi enjeunoto.*"<sup>5</sup>

Ore ai bae naipirta kulo kererin naa inchere ore apa tenkata e kanisa edukuya naa lasima pee eibatisai oltung'ani pee eaku olairu-koni nejing kanisa. Kake meimaki kulo kererin enkibatisa neaku kainyioo etaasa kanisa edukuya pee megilunore kulo kererin ilkulikai oomaki enkibatisa anaa: Iasat 2: 38; Iroma 6: 1-4; Ilgal. 3: 27; Ilkol. 2: 12; 1 Pet. 3: 21? Kejo ilang'eni ore apa pee eibatisai oltung'ani nejo kulo rorei inchere kejo, "Airuko inchere Yesu Kristo Olaitoriani lai nairuk sii ajo eitopiwuo Enkai Yesu Kristo

---

<sup>5</sup> Paul Highfield, *Inkisomaritin Naaipirta Osotua Musana* (Nairobi, Kenya: Unison General Agencies, 2004) 160.

aitung'uaa ilootuata."<sup>6</sup> (Ing'orai sii Ilkol. 2: 6) Metaa, megilunore kulo kererin enkibatisa amu keas pokira are tenkata nabo. Neaku, ore tipat e kulo kererin naa mme pee ejo oltung'ani kulo kererin ti ai rishata nemetii enkibatisa pee ejeu. Amu, tinikisuj ina kipankata etiu anaa kitegelutua enkoitoi naiko Bibilia pee egilunore kewan.

Ebaiki nejo oltung'ani oje kasuj Bibilia ake kake mesujita telulung'ata. Matejo kegira ninye aimaki kulo kererin te Roma 10: 9, 10. Ebaiki netii likae tung'ani ogira airorie ninye ogira aimaki ajo lasima pee etii sii enkibatisa enkoitoi enjeunoto amu ketii ilkulikai kererin oajo neijia. Neaku ore te nanu ore ilo tung'ani otejo kasuj Bibilia ake netiu anaa kejoito keyieu nesuj kulo kererin oonyor ninye ake te Bibilia. Amu, kenare nikisipu oleng ina kiroroto natejo ninye inchere keyieu nesuj Bibilia ake. Amu, kelelek pee easishore oltung'ani ina kiroroto anaa enkitolonyata pee meshilaa ilkulikai kererin oopirta enkoitoi enjeunoto. Neaku, ore pee kijo ekiiyieu nikisuj Bibilia, anaata kijo ekiiyieu nikisuj Bibilia pooki neme ilkererin likinyor ake.

Ore pee ejo Paulo "*Olaitoriani*" naa kegira aimaki oltung'ani ong'amu ninye anaa Enkai tiatua oltau lenye. Neng'amu sii ninye anaa olkinki loltau lenye. Ketii sii apa tenkata e Paulo ilaitoriak kumok oleng neaku ore pee eng'amu oltung'ani Yesu anaa Olaitoriani naa kejoito era Yesu Olaitoriani te ninye alang inkulie aitoriak pooki.<sup>7</sup> Neaku, ore too Lmaasai naa kajo keishiaakino pee eng'amaa ninche Yesu anaa Olaitoriani alang iloibonok, o nkulie tokitin naaisisi tiatua olkuak loo Lmaasai. Metaa keaku Yesu ake Olaitoriani le nkishui enye pooki.

Nenare sii neiruk ajo "*eitopiwuo Enkai ninye* (Yesu) *aitung'uaa ilootuata*" (Iroma 10: 9). Amu, ore empiunoto e Yesu naa embakunoto enkirukoto ang. Etejo Paulo ti ai wueji tenaa keitu eitopiuni Yesu aitung'uaa ilootuata anaata aa pesho enkirukoto ang

---

<sup>6</sup> Dunn, Romans 9-16, 608.

<sup>7</sup> Vernon H. Neufeld, *The Earliest Christian Confessions* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Eerdmans, 1963) 67, 68.

(1 Ilkor. 15: 12-28). Neaku, teneyieu oltung'ani neaku olairukoni le Yesu lasima pee eiruk empiunoto e Yesu. Ore sii empiunoto e Yesu naa keitadedeyie empiunoto ang.

Ketii ai nyamali nabo nadolita kuna olong'i naipirta kulo kererin ooing'uaa Iroma 10: 9, 10. Ketii iltung'ana oojo kesujita ninche kulo kererin kake ore te nanu mesujita. Amu, kesujita ninche kulo kererin paa tenelotu oltung'ani dukuya kanisa neomonokini neitoki ajo etajeuo. Kake ore enyamali oshi naa meibalunye ilo tung'ani enkirukoto enye. Keomonokini ake neji etajeuo. Neaku, madolita ina oitoi te Bibilia. Matonyok pee kirerioo ina oitoi amu kajo kigira aapong'ori.

Nelo Paulo dukuya nejo, "*Amu to Itau eiruk oltung'ani neaku teina eishori sipat, nelimu te nkutuk enye neitajeuni te ina*" (Iroma 10: 10). Keiruk oltung'ani toltau lenye. Ebaiki nejo oltung'ani "*airuko*" kake metii oltau lenye. Kainyioo naitodolu ajo ketii oltau lenye? Kajo nanu teneirridu te sipata neibatisai sii nelu dukuya aibung enkoitoi e Yesu. Meimaki Paulo enkitabisa tele kereri kake ore pee eimaki enkitabisa te matua e ile meimaki sii enkibalunoto (Iroma 6: 1-4), kake kejo ore te nkoitoi enkitabisa kijing atua Yesu. Keimaki sii Petero enkitabisa te mbuku enye kake meimaki enkirukoto, enkibalunoto, o enkirridunoto (1 Pet. 3:21). Keimaki Iasat 10: 43 enkirukoto kake meimaki enkibalunoto, enkirridunoto aashu enkitabisa. Ore te Luka 24: 47 keimaki Yesu enkirridunoto ake. Neaku, menare nikisuj ele kereri te mbuku e Roma ake pee kiyiolou enkoitoi enjeunoto te lulung'ata amu metii iroruat pooki tiatua ilo kereri obo. Atejo ti ai buku inchere, "Neaku, tinikidamu nena baa pooki nikidol aajo kuna baa eimaki Bibilia pee eimaki enkoitoi enjeunoto: enkirukoto inchere pee kiiruk Yesu, enkirridunoto inchere pee kirridu ing'ok ang, enkibalunoto ajo era Yesu Olaitoriani, enkitabisa inchere pee eibatisai iyiook, pee kimbung esipata enkoitoi enjeunoto, o ening'oto inchere pee kining ilomon supati nikiiruk nikimbung nikisuj toltauja lang pooki."

Matisipu sii Iroma 10: 11-13. Kelimu kulo kererin naaipirta enkoitoi enjeunoto tendorropo oleng. Amu, kejo teneiruk oltung'ani aashu teneipot enkarna Olaitoriani neitajeuni aashu meitukurruni. Neaku, matadamu aajo ore pee eiruk oltung'ani aashu ore pee eipot oltung'ani enkarna e Yesu naa keng'amu sii enkirridunoto, enkibalunoto e Yesu anaa Olaitoriani o enkibatisa. Ore pee kintayu kulo kererin nikiaasishore aa ninche ake kelelek pee kipong'ori. Ore ina oitoi enjeunoto naa keipirta pooki ng'ai amu kejo Paulo, *"Amu meeta enepaashare Ilyahudi o Lgiriki; ilo Aitoriani obo Olaitoriani le pooki naa ninye oitadoiki enkarsishiho enye lelo pooki oopot ninye."*

### **Ilasarri lang taata – Iroma 12: 1, 2**

Ore tiatua kulo kererin kegira Paulo aikok ilairukok, matejo ilooibatisaki, pee kisipu ilasarri linkintayu taata. Keata Ilmaasai ilasarri lenye kake eibeleyenya Enkai ina oitoi metaa ketii ai oitoi ng'ejuk taata nikinchorie Enkai ilasarri. Kejo ororei le Nkai, *"Aishiraki naa intae, ilalashera laainei, te ilo ng'ur le Nkai, enchoru iseseni linyi metaa olasar oishu..."* (Iroma 12: 1). Neaku, kejo Paulo ore tenkaraki olng'ur le Nkai anaata kincho Enkai iseseni lang. Eisapuk olng'ur le Nkai naa keimaki Paulo ina bae te matua e 11 tena buku oo Roma. Keata Enkai olng'ur oleng amu enoto enkipankata pee eitajeu iyiook. Anaata kiata enyamali sapuk oleng tenemetii olng'ur le Nkai. Neaku, ore tenkaraki ina, kenare nikincho Enkai iseseni lang anaa olasar oishu. Ore apa keng'as iltung'ana aar entoki naishu pee eitaiki Enkai olasar. Kake etejo kulo kererin pee kincho Enkai olasar oishu. Kainyioo tipat eina bae? Keyieu Enkai nikincho tenkisisa enye. Meyieu nikiye too seseni lang. Kake keyieu nikipuo dukuya aashu aas esiai Olaitoriani. Neyieu Enkai nikincho ninye iseseni lang pooki telulung'ata.

Neaku, ina pee enare nikiramat iseseni lang. Ina pee aa torrongo emerai, eloloito, enaisugi, o eului o ntokitin pooki naainyial iseseni



lang. Naa kejo iltung'ana kumok oleng kaas anaa enayieu amu ore ele sesen naa osesen lai. Kake mesipa ina katukul. Ore tesipata era Enkai olopeny iseseni lang. Kejo ororei le Nkai, ***"Amaa aimiyiolo ajo ore osesen lino naa enkaji e Nkai namany Enkiyang'et Sinyati natii atua iyie, naa Enkai eing'uaa ina pee eata, nemeekure ira ole Kewan ino*** (1 Ilkor. 6: 19)? Neaku, kenare nikincho ninche enkitoria tiatua iseseni lang. Keaku ilo asar olasar osipa alang enkerr aashu olkiteng aashu ai toki ake nikiaasishore pee kintayu olasar.

Nelo Paulo dukuya ajo, ***"..osinya neng'amunoyu te Nkai, amu ina eseremata inyi e nkiyang'et"*** (Iroma 12: 1). Keata sii Ilmaasai enkoitoi e sinyatisho. Kejo ore pee elulung'a oltung'ani osesen neitu aar likae Maasani metua naa kesinya. Kake kejo ele kereri ore sinyatisho naa keipirta enkishooroto ang tinikincho Enkai iseseni lang metaa ninye oitore iyiook. Neaku, ore oltung'ani oata ng'uarrat torrok nemesinya toonkonyek Enkai. Ore oltung'ani ololoito nemesinya toonkonyek Enkai. Neaku, kepaasha oleng sinyatisho tiatua ororei le Nkai o tiatua olkuak looLmaasai. Neaku, tinikiyieu nikiserem Enkai tenkoitoi nasipa naa kenare nikincho ninye iseseni lang telulung'ata metaa ninye oitore iyiook. Keata ina oitoi tipat oleng amu ainyioo tipat tenejo oltung'ani kasinya kake meitore kewon aashu keasita imbaa kumok torrok to sesen lenye?

Nelo dukuya Paulo ajo, ***"Eminturubare ate ena kop kake embelekenyata enchoo eitang'ejuki intae indamunot pee itumutumu aaitadedeyie eyieunoto e Nkai, naa supat ninye neng'amunoyu naa bayaroti"*** (12: 2). Ore sii ina sinyatisho naa keipirta indamunot ang. Kenare nkimbelekeny indamunot ang torrok metaa kiata indamunot sidain. Neaku, kenare nikinturraa enkiba, ewuapa, esukeny enchankar, engoro e pesho, ing'uarrat torrok, olodoong'u, enkiborra oo nkonyek (Ilkol. 3: 5-9; Ilgal. 5: 19-21). Tinikinturraa nena naa keaku enkoitoi e sinyatisho te sipata anaa enalimu ororei le Nkai. Keikok sii Paulo iyiook pee mikinturubare ate enkop. Amu, ore enkop naa kesuj enkoitoi

nemesipa. Nesuj enkoitoi oong'uarat. Nesuj indamunot enye ake aashu indamunot oolkulikai kake kemen ororei le Nkai. Neaku, ore eseremare enye naa meigarakino esipata Ore pee kimbelekeny indamunot ang nimikinturubare ate enkop neibalayu eyieunoto Enkai te iyiook kake ore eton kisujita enkoitoi enkop kira modook nimikidolita esipata (11 Ilkor. 4:4).

Neaku, ing'as aaku olairukoni le Yesu metaa iruk nirridu nikimbatisai (Iroma 6: 1-4 keye tenebo Yesu) pee ilo dukuya aisho Enkai enkitoria katukul tiatua osesen lino niminturubare imbaa enkop amu ekintapong'oo iyie. Ore pee ias ina neibalayu anaake eyieunoto Enkai te iyie. Ore olasar lintayu naa tinincho Enkai osesen lino, o indamunot inono. Keaku olasar odede niaku oltung'ani osinya tesipata.

Ore tiatua kulo kererin keibala ajo ore eseremata naa keipirta enkishui ang pooki. Ebaiki nejo oltung'ani ore eseremata naa keipirta Jumapili ake kake mesipa ina. Amu, keipirta eseremata kila enkolong. Keipirta enaiko pee aramat enkitok ai. Neipirta enaiko pee aramat inkera aainei, inkishu, o entare. Neipirta sii enaiko pee aas biashara ai. Metaa meishiaakino tenelo oltung'ani kanisa te Jumapili kake ore Jumatatu nelej oltung'ani te biashara enye. Aashu elo enkang enye neidong enkitok. Aashu elo osirua oje nemera.<sup>8</sup>

Kayieu najo ai bae nabo naipirta kulo kererin. Kejo pee kimbelekeny indamunot. Ketii inkitanapat nikisuj tiatua Osotua Ng'ejuk kake keyieu Enkai nikimbelekeny iyiook indamunot ang o Itauja lang. Amu, keidimayu pee kisuj enkitanapata naje kake eton kiata indamunot torrok. Neaku, keyieu Enkai nikiata pokira are, indamunot sidain o inkitanapat pee mikipong'ori. Kake ketii enyamali nabo tinimikiata indamunot naaipirta imbaa Enkai naa inchere keidimayu pee mikitum enkitanapata naipirta embae naje torrongo nikiaasishore ina anaa enkitolonyata pee kias ina bae

---

<sup>8</sup> Moo, 397.

torrono. Kake keyieu nikiata indamunot e Kristo pee kisipu imbaa torrok ata tenemetii enkitanapata naibala naipirta ina bae.<sup>9</sup>

**Eng'eno Enkai o emodai oltung'ani** – 1 Ilkorintio 1: 18-31; 3: 18-23.

Etejo Paulo, "*Ore ina likioroto osalaba naa emodai te lelo ootii enkoitoi nalo mutata...*" (1 Ilkor. 1: 18). Ore apa ketii ilang'eni kumok oleng tina kop e Korintio. Naa kejo keyiolo imbaa naagut naaipirta imbaa Enkai. Netii sii ndinii kumok. Netii inkitanyaanyukot kumok. Naa keyieu pooki enkoitoi oong'uarrat o enkoitoi engolon. Kake ore enkoitoi osalaba naa enkoitoi enchalan. Neaku, ore te ninche naa enkoitoi emodai. Amu, ebaiki nejo ainyioo pee aa sidai tinikisuj enkoitoi enchalan? Ata taata mesesh itum oltung'ani oyieu nesuj enkoitoi enchalan. Ore apa enkoitoi osalaba naa enkoitoi sii naipirta oldeket. Amu, ore pee etii oltung'ani shumata osalaba lasima pee era ninye oltung'ani torrono neishunye sii osiligi lenye, neaku oldeket. Etejo Paulo, "*Kristo oinyiang'ua iyiook asaru to ldeket loo Nkitanapat etanapa ninye makewan ilo deket tenkaraki iyiook, amu ejo Lkigerot, 'Kediaa pooki ng'ae oilili to lchani'*" (Ilgal. 3: 13; Enkig. 21:23). Neaku, ore pee ejo oltung'ani ore ilo tung'ani otua te shumata osalaba naa enjeunoto ang naa kejo emodai ina bae oleng. Kake ketii lelo tung'ana enkoitoi nalo mutata neaku meshilaa imbaa naagut Enkai.

Tadamu sii enkitoria e Roma apa. Ore enkoitoi naasishore ninche naa enkoitoi engolon. Keata iljeshi pee epuo aar iltung'ana. Neaku, ore enkoitoi osalaba te ninche naa enkoitoi emodai. Ebaiki nedamu aajo kaji eiko pee eaku osalaba entoki naata tipat? Amu, ore te iyiook naa enkoitoi nikiaasishore pee kiar ilmang'ati lang.

Ata taata ketii iltung'ana kumok oojo ore enkoitoi osalaba naa enkoitoi emodai. Kejo kaji aiko pee asuj oltung'ani otua aiko neijia? Neitoki aajo kayieu enkoitoi engolon amu kayieu naitore

---

<sup>9</sup> Moo, 399.

iltung'ana nayieu sii enchunet tena kop. Kake ore enkiting'oto eina oitoi naa "emutata."

Nelo Paulo dukuya ajo, "**kake ore iyiook ilootii enkoittoi e njeunoto naa ninye engolon e Nkai**" (1 Ilkor. 1: 18). Ore lelo ootii enkoittoi enjeunoto naa keeta inkonyek naapaasha. Kedolita tipat osalaba tenguton. Kedolita aajo keasishore Enkai enkoittoi enchalan pee eibalayu engolon enye.

Kedolita sii aajo keasishore Enkai inkoittoi kumok enking'asia pee easayu eyieunoto enye. Keyiolo aajo ore inkulie katitin, ore entoki naje te Nkai naa etiu anaa entoki enchalan kake ore tiatua ketii engolon Enkai hoo nemeibala tioriong. Kejo ororei le Nkai, "**...amu te wueji neshal eitabari engolon ai katukul**" (2 Ilkor. 12: 9). Tenkitanyaanyukoto, ore ina siai natii nanu tenakata naa esiai naiterunyie apa tenkoittoi enchalan oleng. Amu, ore apa kitodua aajo meekure eidimayu pee kitoni anaake tenkop Olmaasai. Natum enyamali oleng toltau lai. Kake ore taata kegira Enkai aasisho tiatua ina shalan pee eaku engolon enye. Neretu iyiook pee kindip imbukui imiet. Metaa enkisisa pooki eneNkai. Ore taata ebaiki nijo enkoittoi enchalan pee iruk nirridu nikimbatisai. Kake miureishoyu amu kajo nanu etegelua Enkai ina oittoi pee edol emborron ino pee kilepie metaa itum engolon nasipa tenebo Yesu tiatua oltau lino. Kejo Yakobo, "**Entadou ate te dukuya Olaitoriani, pee eilepie ninye intae**" (Yakobo 4: 10).

Neliki iyiook 1 Ilkor. 1: 19-21 ajo etegelua Enkai enkoittoi pee eitarruoo "**Eng'eno e lelo ng'eni.**" Neaku, etonyuaa oleng ilang'eni aajo matayioloto imbaa Enkai kake etalaikinote. Etayioloto imbaa kumok kake eitu eitabaya Eng'eno enye.<sup>10</sup> Lasima pee etii embolunoto pee eyiolou iltung'ana Enkai te sipata. Kejo sii Ilmaasai keyiolo Enkai kake ore metii ororei le Nkai naa enkiti wueji ake eyiolo kake meyiolo Enkai telulung'ata o te sipata. Meyiolo sii enaipirta osalaba le Yesu. Ore osalaba le Yesu naa ketii

---

<sup>10</sup> Ing'orai ena buku Albert A. Bell, Jr., *Exploring the New Testament World* (Nashville: Thomas Nelson Publishers, 1998) 161-184.

empolos enkipankata Enkai pee eitajeu iltung'ana. Kake kajo megelu oltung'ani ina oitoi te eng'eno enye makewan amu enkoitoi enchalan nemenyor iltung'ana enchalan.

Keata Enkai enchipai tenkaraki enkipankata enye amu etegelua enkoitoi nemeiteiki ilang'eni pee eitajeu iltung'ana ooiruk **"te modai ele rorei likilikioo"** (1 Ilkor. 1: 21).

Nelo dukuya Paulo ajo, **"Olmonekie eikilikuanu Lyahudi..."** (1 Ilkor. 1:22). Kegira Ilyahudi aadamu Messia neyieu ilmonek pee esipu aajo Messia oltung'ani oje. Ore tenkata e Yesu, naa keyieu nedol iltung'ana ilmonek (Mat. 12: 38, 39; Marko 8: 11; Luka 11: 16; Yhn. 6: 30). Neaku, keyieu nedol imbaa enking'asia eton eitu eiruk. Ore te sipata etoduaa ilmonek kumok oleng kake eton eitu eiruk ninche. Ata taata etii iltung'ana kumok ooyieu nedol imbaa enking'asia pee eiruk. Kake etejo ororei le Nkai inchere ore entoki naata tipat oleng naa olkilikuai osalaba.

Neitoki Paulo ajo, **"... neing'oru Lyunani Eng'eno.."** (1 Ilkor. 1:22). Kindipa aaimaki ina bae inchere ketii apa inkoitoi kumok oleng Eng'eno oltung'ani kake etalaikinote aanoto enkoitoi sidai naitajeu iltung'ana. Meata oltung'ani Eng'eno nabaya. Kesipa keidimayu pee eyiolou imbaa kumok kake medamu enkoitoi osalaba teng'eno enye openy. Enkai ake natadamua enkoitoi osalaba pee eitajeu iltung'ana. Itodua aikata Olmaasani otadamua enkoitoi osalaba openy, nemetii ororei le Nkai, metaa etadamua ajo eisidai teneasishore Enkai ina oitoi pee eitajeu iltung'ana? Medamu amu ore te sipata naa enkoitoi enchalan tooltung'ana. Nemeyieu iltung'ana enkoitoi enchalan.

Nelo Paulo dukuya ajo, **"...kake Kristo otashoki kilikioo iyiook, otaa ninye errorroto too Lyahudi neaku kemoda too Loreren; kake ore te lelo oopitoki, aa Lyahudi aashu aa Lyunani, Kristo ninye ora engolon e Nkai naa Eng'eno e Nkai"** (1 Ilkor. 1: 23, 24). Kejo Paulo kipuo dukuya aalikioo ilomon oopirta osalaba ata tenemeng'amu iltung'ana. Amu, ore esipata naa esipata ata tenaa meng'amu hoo oltung'ani obo. Kejo ilkulikai inchere ore enkoitoi osalaba naa enkoitoi enchalan naa kegol oleng te iyiook, kake ore

te sipata ore enkoitoi Enkai naa enkoitoi Eng'eno oleng alang enkoitoi oltung'ani. Kejo ororei le Nkai, "*Amu ore ndamunot aainei neme ndamunot inyi, ore inkoitoi aainei neme nkoitoi inyi, Olaitoriani ojo. Amu ore anaa enalakuaniki keper enkop neijia etiu nkoitoi aainei elakuaniki nkuninyi, o ndamunot aainei elakuaniki ndamunot inyi*" (Isaya 55: 8, 9). Neaku, maisiliga Enkai amu keyiolo ninye imbaa pooki naa aikiti eng'eno ang oleng. Kejo Ilyahudi meye Messia te shumata osalaba, neaku osalaba errorroto te ninche. Ore te ninche meidimayu ina bae. Etiu anaa Ilmaasai tenejo, "*Medoli ti oreren enkerr sampu.*" Neaku, meidimayu ina bae te ninche kake keidimayu te Nkai. Etiu anaa meata ninche erishata tiatua olale loondamunot enye pee ejing ina damunoto naipirta Yesu. Neaku, eitobirutua Enkai enye tenkitanyaanyukoto enye kake mme Enkai nasipa amu keata Enkai nasipa ai kipankata. Neaku, keyieu Ilyahudi enkoitoi engolon kake etegelua Enkai ai oitoi metaa keng'as oltung'ani ang'amu enkoitoi enchalan aashu enkurruna pee etum engolon te siadi. Neaku, matang'amu Enkai anaa enara ninye Enkai mme anaa enikiiyieu iyiook ake. Matang'amu enkoitoi osalaba le Yesu pee kitum engolon o enkishui. Kesipa ore te dukuya lasima pee eitadou oltung'ani kewon metaa keiruk, neirridu, neibatisai kake tina oitoi etum ninye engolon Enkiyang'et Sinyati tiatua oltau lenye netum empalakinoto oong'ok o enkishui nemeiting.

Ore too Lyunani aashu Iloreren ore osalaba naa entoki emodai. Ore Iloreren naa keipirta iltung'ana pooki leme Ilyahudi. Neaku, ore te ninche kemoda ina oitoi enchalan. Keyieu sii ninche enkoitoi engolon aashu enkoitoi naipirta Eng'eno enye. Kake etaluama Enkai ninche negelu enkoitoi neitu eiteiki ninche. Ore ti ai buku kitodua aajo etadamua entoki naji "logos" kake eitu edamu Enkai natii osesen o enkipankata e Nkai pee eye Enkerai enye te

shumata osalaba.<sup>11</sup> Neaku, ata tenaa enkoitoi enking'asia te iyie eton aa kesipa ina oitoi osalaba. Etua Yesu tenchalan kake etopiuo te ngolon. Neaku, ore te dukuya etiu anaa enkoitoi enchalan kake ore te sipata naa enkoitoi engolon. Keisudoro ina golon tiatua enkoitoi enchalan.

Nelo dukuya Paulo ajo, "*Amu ng'en emodai e Nkai alang Eng'eno o ltung'ani, negol enchalan e Nkai alang engolon o ltung'ani*" (1 Ilkor. 1: 25). Ore ina oitoi najo iltung'ana enkoitoi emodai naa keitodolu Eng'eno sapuk oleng Enkai. Eing'en oleng Enkai amu etegelua enkoitoi enchalan pee metum iltung'ana olwuasa. Neaku, kepuo aatum iloogol enkurrana amu etaluama Enkai ninche negelu enkoitoi enchalan neitoki aibelekenya aaku enkoitoi engolon. Neaku, ore lelo oogol naa ore te sipata keshal amu kegira aagarakino engolon enye maate, naa aikiti engolon enye oleng. Ore tesipata ore ina golon o Eng'eno enye naa enchalan ake o emodai. Meshal Enkai katukul kake ore tooltung'ana kumok keshal ninye pee eipanka enkoitoi osalaba. Keloj ilkulikai ororei le Nkai nejo eitu eye Yesu te shumata osalaba. Kake ore ina shalan naimaki ninche negol oleng alang engolon enye. Amu, ore engolon oltung'ani naa keigarakino Eng'eno enye naa eikiti oleng ina eng'eno. Neaku, kenare nikisilig ororei le Nkai amu tinikusuj Eng'eno ang ake naa aikipong'ori oleng. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, ebaiki nejo oltung'ani kaitaiki Enkai olasar anaa olkiteng pee etum empalakinoto oong'ok. Kake kejo ororei le Nkai, "*Amu meidimayu metaa osarge loo loing'ok o lkineji ooya ng'ok*" (Ilheb. 10: 4). Kepong'ori oltung'ani tenesuj Eng'eno enye ake. Neaku, kenare nesuj Eng'eno naing'uaa Enkai. Keitoki ajo ororei le Nkai, "*Etii enkoitoi nalioo to ltung'ani aa sidai, kake ore enkiting'oto enye naa keeya*" (Ndung. 14: 12).

---

<sup>11</sup> Paul Highfield, *Inkisomaritin Naaing'uaa Osotua Ng'ejuk Naaret Ilairukok pee Eriku Iltung'ana Leitu Eiruk Enetii Yesu Kristo – 2* (Nairobi, Kenya: Impact Media Limited, 2005) 54, 55.

Neitoki ajo Paulo, *"..kake etegelua Enkai nena naamoda te nkop pee eitukurru nena nagol, etegelua lelo oojo enkop emodai pee eitukurru lelo oogol. Etegelua Enkai lelo lemejo enkop eeta tipat nemenari sii, o lelo lemeetae apa pee etum aita pesho nena naatae, pee metumi oltung'ani hoo owuasa te dukuya Enkai. Tenkaraki easata enye pee itii intae atua Kristo Yesu oitaa te iyiook Eng'eno naing'uaa Enkai o esupatisho, o esinyaroto o elakunoto. Peyie, anaa enajo Ilkigerot, 'Ore ake oloyieu neng'ida nchoo eng'idare Olaitoriani"* (1 Ilkor. 1: 27-31). Neaku, etegelua Enkai enkoitoi enchalan pee eibalayu engolon enye, pee metum iltung'ana olwuasa nejo kitayioloto enkoitoi Enkai teng'eno ang. Aashu ebaiki nejo ninche meidimayu pee epaashare Enkai enkoitoi nikitayioloto iyiook. Neaku, keyieu nikiata emborron oleng metaa king'amu ororei le Nkai o enkoitoi osalaba niking'amu osarge le Yesu tenkirukoto, enkirridunoto o enkibatisa. Nikijing atua Yesu pee eaku ninye eng'eno ang metaa meekure kingarakino eng'eno ang aikata, kake kiomon ninye anaake pee erikoo iyiook pee mikipong'ori. Ore sii tiniking'amu Yesu neisho Enkai iyiook esupatisho. Neretu sii iyiook pee kinchu tenkoitoi e sinyatisho. Nikishipa sii tenkaraki elakunoto ang natalakua iyiook aitung'ua sinkaisho. Ore tenkaraki nena king'idare Olaitoriani amu kitayioloto aajo ekishal iyiook oleng nimikiata engolon pee kintajeu ate.

### **Enkisoma Naponaa Eyioulounoto Naipirta Osalaba le Yesu**

Keeta iltung'ana enyamali amu keata ng'ok nemeata engolon pee eitajeu ate. Nejo ororei le Nkai, *"..etaasa pooki ng'ok neitong'oro enkitoo e Nkai"* (Iroma 3: 23). Nelo Paulo dukuya ajo, *"..neikenakini esupatisho te mpiris enye metaa enkishorunoto e pesho, te lakunoto natii atua Kristo Yesu, ilo oishorua Enkai metaa Olkipoket to sarge lenye, ong'amaroyu te nkoitoi e nkirukoto. Ore apa ena naa enaitodolu esipata e Nkai, amu ore teng'iriata e Aisho enye, netogiroyie ninye ing'ok*



*naatulusoitie; pee etum aaitadedeyie makewan neitusupat sii ilo oota enkirukoto tiatua Yesu''* (Iroma 3: 24-26). Ore tenkaraki ng'ok ang ekiata esile naa lasima pee etii elakunoto. Neata sii Enkai engoro tenkaraki ng'ok (Ir. 1: 18). Nemeidimayu pee kilak iyiook amu mikira bayarot. Neaku, eirriwaka Enkai iyiook Enkerai enye pee elaaki iyiook. Tisipu ajo Enkai naata engoro naa Enkai natalaa esile te Enkerai enye. Neaku, ore ina naa entoki enking'asia amu ebaiki ore likae tung'ani anaa olaiguenani aashu olkinki nemeas ina katukul. Ore pee kiata ng'ok te ninye naa lasima pee kilak nemelak ninye. Kake kiata esile te Nkai nelak Enkai esile. Neata Enkai engoro tenkaraki ng'ok neitiship sii kewon. (Ing'orai sii 1 Yhn. 1: 7; 2: 2; 4: 1) Naa kesipa etaasa Enkai ina pesho kake kenare nikidamu aajo kainyioo eyieu ninye te iyiook. Keyieu nikiruk toltauja lang pooki nikirridu ng'ok ang neibatisai iyiook nikipuo dukuya aaisilig ninye anaake. Nikipuo dukuya te sinyatisho. Nikiomon Enkai anaake pee eibalakinyie iyiook ng'ok nikiata pee kupal (11 Pet. 3: 11; Ilheb. 10: 14; 12: 14; 1 Pet. 1: 15,16; Tito 1: 8; 2 Tim. 1: 9; 1 IIs. 4: 7; Iasat 2: 38; 1 Pet. 3: 21; Luka 13: 3; Ilgal. 3: 27; Tito 2: 14). Ore apa eton eitu elotu Yesu etogiroyie Enkai embata oong'ok (Iasat 17: 30) kake lasima pee elotu enkata elaata. Neaku, ore pee elotu erishata e Yesu nelak Enkai esile te Yesu. Nelaaki sii ninye ng'ok ang apa.

Etanapa Yesu ng'ok ang shumata osalaba (1 Pet. 2: 24; Is. 53: 4-6; 2 Ilkor. 5: 21; Yhn. 1: 29; 1 Ilkor. 5: 7; 1 Pet. 2: 24). Ekitum esupatisho tenkaraki osarge lenye (Iroma 5:9). Etalakuaki iyiook to sarge lenye (1 Pet. 1: 18; Tito 2: 14; Ilkol. 1: 13, 14). Amu, kiata esile tenkaraki ng'ok ang. Nesaru iyiook pee meitoki atii oldeket shumata iyiook (Ilgal. 3: 13). Ore tosotua Musana ketii sii embae naipirta ina kordunoto naa keipirta Olayioni botor. Lasima pee elaku ninye tooropiyiani (Enkikena 18: 14-16). Neliki sii iyiook Oosotua Ng'ejuk ajo kiata enkordunoto tenkaraki osarge le Yesu (Efeso 1: 7).

**Imbaa torrok naaibooyo iltung'ana pee mejung enkitoria Enkai** – 1 Ilkorintio 6: 9-20; 10: 1-13

Matang'as aaimaki 1 Ilkor. 6: 9-11. Kejo Paulo mejung kulo tung'ana pooki enkitoria Nkai. Nejo, "*Emilej ate, ...*" Amu, kelelek pee kilej ate metaa kijo metii enkiguena, neaku mataas anaa enikiyieue. Kake keliki iyiook ororei le Nkai ajo kelotu enkiguena, nejo, "*Naa ore anaa enaye iltung'ana nabo kata ake, ore pee elusoo ina nelotu enkiguena..*" (Ilheb. 9: 27; Ing'orai sii 2 Ilkor. 5: 10; 2 Pet. 2: 9, 10; Mat. 12: 36).

Ekijo ekiyieue enkoitoi sidai kake kigira aapong'ori oleng. Nikijo medolita Enkai iyiook kake kejo ororei le Nkai kedolita Enkai pooki toki. Aimaka ina bae tembuku ai nanyori naipirta Ootua Musana te nkardasi e 171. Ing'orai kulo kererin: Yeremia 7: 9-11; 16: 17, 18; 23: 24; 2 Pet. 3: 3-7; Emb. 3: 1-3; 14-22; Is. 29: 14-16; Olk. 10: 1-18. Naitoki ajo tina buku ake: "Neaku, tayiolo ajo meata tipat tinitem aisudoo imbaa inono. Keikash tinibalunye ninche metaa ketii ewang'an atua enaimin. Amu, kejo Bibilia, '*Ore pooki ng'ae oas ntorrok naa keiba ewang'an, nemelotu enewang pee meibalieki Iasat enyena, kake ore oloas esipata, kelotu enewang pee eibalayu iasat enyena inchere etaasaki tiatua Enkai*'" (Yhn. 3: 20, 21).<sup>12</sup>

Ore ai oitooi nikilejie ate naa tinikijo kintore ate. Nikijo ore iseseni lang naa ilkulalang kake mesipa ina. Kindipa aaimaki ate aajo ore iseseni lang naa ile Nkai. Nejo ororei le Nkai inchere meekure kira ile maate. Nelo dukuya ajo, "*Kinyiang'uaki te nkinyang'a. Nchoo naa Enkai enkitoo tiatua osesen lino*" (1 Ilkor. 6: 19,20). Naa kegira ninye aimaki lelo tung'ana ooidipa aataa ilairukok.

Neaku, Maimaki kuna ng'ok maa naabo amu kejo ninye ore lelo ooas kuna baa nemejung enkitoria Enkai, inchere ore pee eye nemepuo enetii Enkai. Kake matang'as aadamu aajo metii ng'ok

---

<sup>12</sup> Highfield, *Ootua Musana*, 172.

kumok oleng tiatua olkuak looLmaasai. Kejo eng'oki teneer Olmaasani likae Maasani. Kejo sii ore pee eini enkerai maima naa eng'oki. Kejo sii ore pee ipejoo ilotorok naa entaboi (eng'oki) naa lasima pee impok amu eng'oki. Kake ekidol tene aajo ketii inkulie ng'ok nemedamu oshi oleng Ilmaasai. Ebaiki nejo mesidai kake mejo eng'oki.

**"lelo tung'ana ooibor onyek"** - Ore ilo rorei oipirta ina ng'oki naa keji te nkutuk Olgiriki *"pornoii."* Ore ilo rorei naa keipirta emboita pooki nemeishiakino te Bibilia. Ore pee eas ilayiok oontoyie ina naa eng'oki. Ore pee eboitare olee likae lee naa keipirta ilo rorei ina bae. Ketii eloloito atua olmampuli le ele rorei. Kake ore tiatua Kimaasai kepaasha eloloito amu keipirta iltung'ana ooyama ake.

**"oloomon inkitanyaanyukot naaitaae nkaitin,"** Keipirta ina bae intokitin pooki ninkinturukie aitalang Enkai kewon aa inkulie aitin anaa intokitin naaitobiraki anaa ilakir, isoitok, ilkeek. Neidimayu sii pee eaku inkishu, iropiyiani aashu inkulie tokitin inkaitin te iyiook. Ore pee kinturukie ninche aitalang Enkai etaa inkaitin te iyiook. Ore ti ai buku atejo, *"Ore intokitin pooki naaku entoki naata tipat alang Enkai aashu imbaa enyena naa keaku inkitanyaanyukot torrok te iyiook amu etiu anaa kilepie ina bae aitulusoo tewueji enye neiririkino."*<sup>13</sup>

**"o loololoito,"** – Ore ele rorei te nkutuk Olgiriki naa keji *"moichoi."* Keipirta enkigilata enkiyama. Neaku, ore pee eboitare enkitok ino likae payian ata teneeta aashu meata ninye enkitok, naa keji eloloito. Kenyaanyuk tolpayian lino inchere ore pee eboitare ai kitok ata tenemeeta ninye enkitok aashu eata, naa keji eloloito.

**"iloosokori o loosokorisho,"** Ore kulo rorei naa keipirta eng'oki naipirta ilewa teneboitare olee likae lee. Ore apa tenkata e Paulo naa keipirta sii Olayioni omir osesen lenye metaa keboitare likae lee botor netum iropiyiani. Neaku, biashara enye.<sup>14</sup>

---

<sup>13</sup> Highfield, *Osotua Musana*, 87.

<sup>14</sup> Gordon D. Fee, *The First Epistle to the Corinthians* in the New International Commentary on the New Testament Series (Grand Rapids, Michigan: William B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 1987) 244.

*"ilapurrok,"* Kiimakita ena bae apa ti ai buku pee kiimaki Enaidurra 20: 15 pee ejo *"Mipurriso."* Neaku, atejo apa tina buku, "Kajo keibala oleng ina inchere pee mikiya entoki e likai tung'ani neme enaang. Kejo Osotua Ng'ejuk, *'Meitaas enyorrata ole latia entorrano; enkaraki ina paa enyorrata enkitabaroto oo nkitanapat'* (Iroma 13: 10). Kejo sii, *'Nchoo olapurroni metapala empurrorre, enaikash enincho ninye metaasisho aas esiaai enkanyit toonkaik enyena, pee etum entoki naisho lelo lemeeta toki'* (Efeso 4: 28). Kepurriso Ilmaasai oleng. Nepurroo inkishu olkulikai nepurroo sii inkulie tokitin. Kake kepurriso sii iltung'ana kumok oleng loonkabilartin pooki. Meidip oltung'ani nena tokitin naata ninye neaku keyieu entoki e likai. Kake kejo ororei le Nkai *'Kake tinikiaata endaa o naaishopi, ore kiaata kuna, neidip iyiook nena'* (1 Tim. 6: 8)." Neaku, ore pee elo oltung'ani dukuya apurriso nemejung enkitoria Enkai.

*"iloota olorok,"* – Ore lelo tung'ana naa keyieu pooki toki, neyieu tenakata. Ore pee edol entoki ng'ejuk neyieu ina toki ata tenaa keyiolo ajo measishore oleng. Kejo sii embuku Efeso inchere ore olorok (aashu ng'uarrat torrok) naa etiu anaa oltung'ani teneisis inkulie aitin (Efeso 5: 5). Nejo sii Yesu kewon, *"Entodol ake ate, entodol ate to lng'uarra loompukunot pooki; amu ore enkishui neme enkumoi oo masaa naata"* (Luka 12: 15). Ore enkikilikuanata nagol oleng naa inchere kaji kinko pee kiyiolou aajo kiata enyamali naijo ena? Kajo nanu ore pee kitum intokitin kumok nimikiasishore tenkitoo Enkai naa ketii olorok. Ore pee kiyieu intokitin oolkulikai tung'ana naa ketii olorok. Ore sii pee king'oru intokitin pee kitum enchipai naa ketii olorok amu medupa ina shipai. Ore pee kitum entoki nabo ng'ejuk nikitum enkiti shipai kake ore pee elusoo enkiti erishata kidol aajo eishunyie enchipai, nikintoki aayieu ai toki ng'ejuk.

*"ilamerak,"* – Ore tiatua olkuak looLmaasai meji etaasa oltung'ani eng'oki tenemera. Kake etejo Paulo tene ore pee elo oltung'ani dukuya asuj enkoitai emerai nemejung enkitoria Enkai. Ebaiki nejo oltung'ani mara nanu olamerani amu kamera tosiruai ake

nemaok anaake. Kake eton era ninye olamerani amu etiu anaa ore pee elotu ina rishata nemeekure eidimayu pee eibooyo kewon. Ore enaisho naa etiu anaa oloirirua amu keibung oltung'ani neinyial ninye. Ore pee emera oltung'ani nebuak nejo imbaa nemeishiakino. "*iloomorisho*," Kajo keibala ele rorei amu keipirta oltung'ani omorisho. Kemor ilkulikai. Meata enkanyit. Aashu keji meata osul aashu olturiaki. Ebaiki nejo oltung'ani maasita ina kake ore inkulie katitin kimor ilkulikai nimikiyiolo aajo kiasita ina. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, ebaiki nejo olpayian measita ina kake ore pee irorie enkitok enye nejo eitorrono oltoilo lenye amu kaabuaki oshi. Netii sii iltung'ana laa ore empukunoto enye naa kerrirri, inchere keirorie iltung'ana toltoilo ogol.

"*ilaisimak*," – Ore lelo tung'ana naa keisimaki ilkulikai tung'ana. Ore enyamali oleng tina naa keitaakuno anaa keata engolon kake ore te sipata meata engolon. Etiu anaa meata ninche eng'iriata katukul amu keyieu enayieu tenakata. Kegol oleng pee eanyu Enkai. Neaku, keisimaki imbaa tiatua olmarei neisimaki imbaa tentumo. Ebaiki sii neaku oltung'ani olairukoni neyau sii ilo kuak atua kanisa. Nejo ninye enkoitoi enye ake nasipa, nemyeiu nening enkoitoi e likae tung'ani. Keipirta iltung'ana oolej ilkulikai. Kelej ilkulikai pee etum entoki naje tolosek. Ore inkulie katitin kilej iltung'ana toonkirorot ang. Amu, ebaiki nikijo mikiata engoro kake kiata amu ekiiyieu nikitiship ilo tung'ani pee kitum entoki naje. Amu, kejo Ilmaasai, "*Menyaanyuk aateleja o aatishirraka*." Aashu ebaiki nikijo metii enyamali kake ketii enyamali sapuk. Aashu ebaiki nimikiliki oltung'ani enaipirta emoiyian naata enkiteng pee kimiraki ninye te bei sidai.

Nelo Paulo dukuya ajo, "*Meetae hoo obo le lelo ojung enkitoria e Nkai*" (1 Ilkor. 6: 10). Kajo kegira aimaki iltung'ana oopuo dukuya aas nena baa nemyeiu nepal. Amu, ore te sipata kepong'ori iltung'ana pooki, ata ilairukok le Yesu. Neaku, kepaasha oltung'ani oyieiu nesuj esipata o likae tung'ani ogogong lemyeiu nesuj katukul enkoitoi esipata. Neaku, ore pee epuo ninche dukuya aas nena baa nemetum enkishui nemeish kake

ketum enkiguena nagol oleng. Ore Ilmaasai naa etaasa nena pooki. Kake ebaiki nejo mme eng'oki, kake ore toonkonyek Enkai naa eng'oki. Neaku, kegol oleng pee ejo Olmaasani eitu eas nabo e nena. Neyieu nikiata enkoitoi pee kitum enjeunoto amu kitaasa pooki ng'ok. Nikiyieu Olaitajeunoni.

Neitoki Paulo ajo, "*Naa neijia apa etiu kulikae linyi*" (1 Ilkor. 6:11). Ore apa ina anasa e Korintio naa keasita iltung'ana nena baa. Keata inkaitin kumok neata sii imalayoni kumok. Ore Korintio naa enkanasa yioloti naipirta imbaa kumok torrok naaipirta emboita torrongo. Metaa etudung'oko oltung'ani oji Aristophanes enkarna naipirta Korintio neji "*etiu anaa oltung'ani oing'uaa Korintio.*"<sup>15</sup> Kake eirridutua embata e lelo tung'ana aaing'uaa enkoitoi enkarrueisho.

Nejo Paulo, "*...kake eitukuoki intae, eitisinyaki intae, eikenakaki intae esipata,*" (1 Ilkor. 6:11). Ore ele kereri naa ilomon supati oleng amu keitodolu ajo ata tenaa ira oltung'ani torrongo oleng oasita nena baa eton eidimayu pee imbelekenya. Eton eidimayu pee itum empalakinoto oong'ok o enkishui ng'ujuk eatua Yesu. Ore pee ejo eitukuoki naa kajo kegira aimaki enkibatisa. Amu, ore pee kisom ilkulikai kererin nikisipu aajo ore enkibatisa naa keipirta enkitukuore. Eitanapa Petero iltung'ana tenkolong e Pentekoste pee eirridu neibatisai pee etum empalakinoto oong'ok (Iasat 2: 38). Neitanap sii Ananias Saulo pee eibatisai pee eituku ng'ok enyena (Iasat 22: 16). Neimaki sii Paulo ina kitukuore pee ejo, "*tenkitukuoto o enkitang'ujukoto o einoto tiatua Enkiyang'et Sinyati.*" (Tito 3: 5). Neaku, ore pee eibatisai oltung'ani neituku Enkai ng'ok enyena. Meituku oltung'ani kewon tengolon enye kake keituku Enkai ninye tempiris enye. Neimaki sii Efeso 5: 26 inkitukuore.

Nejo sii Paulo, "*eitisinyaki*" ninche. Etaase sii ina bae ina kata pee eibatisai. Amu, eitukuo Enkai ninche neitisiny sii. Ore pee eimaki sinyatisho tene kegira aimaki ajo eiteng'ela Enkai ninche

---

<sup>15</sup> Fee, 2.

pee eaku iltung'ana le Nkai. Eton enare nepuo dukuya te nkoitoi e sinyatisho kake eidipa aaiteru elototo enye. Ketii ilkererin kumok oojo kindipa aataa iltung'ana sinyat (Iasat 20: 32; 26: 18; Iroma 15: 16; 1 Ilkor. 1:2; 2 IIs. 2: 13; 1 Pet. 1: 2; Efeso 5: 13; Ilkol. 1: 2; 3: 12; Ilheb. 2: 11; 3: 1; 10:10). Kake ketii sii ilkererin kumok oojo kenare nikipuo dukuya aaku iltung'ana sinyat (Iroma 12: 1; 1 Ilkor. 1:2; Efeso 1: 4; 1 IIs. 3: 13; 4: 4. 7; 2 Tim. 1: 9; Tito 1: 8; Ilheb. 10: 14; 12: 14; 1 Pet. 1: 15, 16; 2: 5-9; Yuda 1: 20. Amu, kitii enkoitoi neaku mikibaya ang tenkata nabo.

Nejo sii Paulo *"..eikenakaki intae esipata,"* (1 Ilkor. 6: 11). Eitajeuo Enkai ilairukok apik ninche atua enkoitoi enjeunoto enetii eseriani (Iroma 5: 1, 2). Metaa tenebik tiatua enkoitoi enjeunoto netum sii enjeunoto nabayie tenkiting'oto. Kake kenare nepuo dukuya tina oitoi amu ore pee etoni ake neshalu nebaiki neshuko siadi (Iroma 6: 1-23; 2 Tim. 2: 12; Emb. 2: 10; 1 Pet. 5: 9; Yuda 1: 20; 2 Pet. 1: 5; Ilheb. 6: 4-12; Ilheb. 10: 19-31, 35, 36).

Neitoki ajo Paulo, *"..te nkarna o Laitoriani lang Yesu Kristo, o te Nkiyang'et e Nkai ang"* (1 Ilkor 6: 11). Etaasa nena pooki te nkidimata o Laitoriani Yesu Kristo aashu tenkaraki Yesu. Amu, etua ninye pee kitum enkordunoto. Ore sii pee easayu nena baa etijing'a ninche atua Yesu, metaa keibung'are Yesu. Netii sii Enkiyang'et Sinyati o Enkai atua ina kias pee eaku iltung'ana ilairukok. Etiu anaa Matayo 28: 19 pee eitanapisho Yesu pee eibatisa Ilkipaareta lenyena ilkulikae *"te nkarna e Papa o ene Nkerai o ene Nkiyang'et Sinyati."* Neaku, ketii ninche tenebo tena siai naipirta enjeunoto.

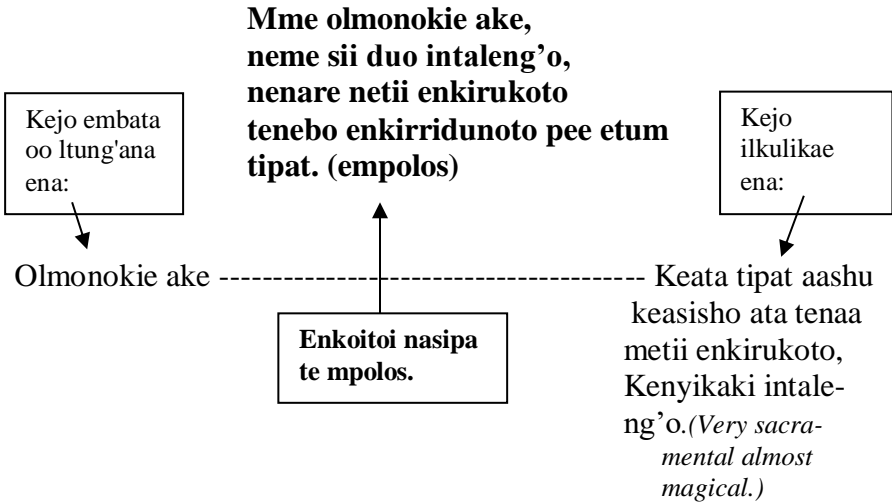
Ore ai bae nabo naipirta 1 Ilkor. 6: 11 pee ejo, *"... eitukuoki intae, eitisinyaki intae, eikenakaki intae esipata.."* Naa inchere etaasate nena pooki tenkata nabo. Metaa ore pee eiruk oltung'ani neirridu neibatisai netum oltung'ani empalakinoto oong'ok neikenaki Enkai ninye esipata, neitisiny sii Enkai ninye. Ore entoki naitutum nena pooki naa enkibatisa. Metaa ore pee elotu erishata enkibatisa netumo empiris Enkai o enkirukoto o enkirridunoto oltung'ani te wueji nebo neaku ninye oltung'ani ng'ujuk tiatua

Yesu. Netum empalakinoto oong’ok neitisiny Enkai ninye neikenaki sii ninye esipata. Ina pee eata enkibatisa tenebo enkirukoto o enkirridunoto tipat oleng.

**ENKISOMA DORROP NAPONAA  
EYIOLOUNOTO ENKIPIRTA ENKIBATISA**

Kayieu naponaa enkisoma oondamunot naapaasha naaipirta enkibatisa pee kidol enkoitoi sidai tempolos. Neaku, tang’asa ing’orai ena pisha.

**INDAMUNOT NAAIPIRTA ENKIBATISA**



Neaku, ore te Bibilia kidol aajo ore enkibatisa kelusoo tolmonokie amu kejo Iroma 6: 1-4 kejing oltung’ani atua Yesu Kristo tenkata enkibatisa. Nejo Iasat 2: 38; 22: 16 ketum oltung’ani empalakinoto oong’ok tenkata enkibatisa. Nejo Igal. 3: 26, 27 keaku oltung’ani enkerai Enkai tenkata enkibatisa. Nejo 1 Petero



3: 21 keipirta sii enkibatisa enjeunoto. Kake ore enkibatisa mme sii duo intaleng'o metaa keasisho ata tenaa metii enkirukoto. Kejo Bibilia meidimayu pee kintiship Enkai tenemetii enkirukoto (Iheb. 11: 6). Nejo sii Iroma 3: 22 lasima pee kiruk pee kitum esupatisho naing'uaa Enkai (Ing'orai sii Iroma 4: 24; 5: 1). Nejo sii ilkulikae kererin lasima pee etii sii enkirridunoto pee kitum enjeunoto (Iasat 2: 38; 3: 19; 11: 18; 20: 21; 26: 20; Luka 13: 3; 24: 47; Is. 30: 15; 2 Pet. 3: 9). Neaku, kajo nanu ore tipat enkibatisa nasipa e Bibilia naa ketii empolos metaa mme olmonokie ake neme sii intaleng'o kake ore enkibatisa tenebo enkirukoto o enkirridunoto naa enkata pee kitum empalakinoto oong'ok, esupatisho, o enjeunoto.

Matisipu oleng ai bae nabo naa inchere meitajeu iyiook esupatisho ang aashu iasat ang nikitaasa (Ilfilipi 3: 9; Efeso 2: 8, 9). Kake kenare niking'amu Yesu tenkirukoto, enkirridunoto o enkibatisa. Kapaasha iasat nikias pee kisuj inkitanapat natii enkipankata naje (neme enkipankata Enkai pee eitajeuo iyiook) o iasat natii enkipankata Enkai (te rishata e Yesu) naatejo ninye mataas pee kijeu anaa pee kiruk nikirridu neibatisai iyiook nikipuo dukuya aaibung Yesu nikiu ilng'anayio tenkaraki enkirukoto ang (Yhn. 15: 1-17).

**Eloloito** – 1 Ilkorintio 6: 12-20; 10: 1-13

**1 Ilkor. 6: 12-20** – Keata lelo tung'ana ootii Korintio indung'eta erashe anaa Ilmaasai kake ore inkulie katitin mesipa ndung'eta erashe naaje. Kejo Ilmaasai, "*Menyaanyuk aateleja o aatishirra*ka." Ore enyamali naa ore te sipata mesidai tinikilej oltung'ana nemesidai sii tinikishirraiki ninye tenkoitoi olwuasa. Kelimu Paulo ai oitoi pee kiro esipata tenyorrata (Efeso 4: 15). Naa ketii sii inkulie dung'eta erashe naata enyamali tolkuak looLmaasai. Neaku, ore enedukuya kejo lelo tung'ana ootii Korintio, "*Eishoruno pooki toki te nanu..*" (6: 12) Neaku, kejo ore tenkaraki elakunoto enye tiatua Yesu keidim ataasa pooki toki. Ebaiki nejo eitajeuo Enkai iyiook tempiris neaku meekure eshilaa

ninye enikiaas tooseseni lang. Kake etawala Paulo nejo, "**kake meretisho ntokitin pooki..**" (6: 12). Metaa kejoito ketii imbaa sidain netii imbaa torrok. Ketii imbaa naashet iltung'ana netii imbaa naainyial iltung'ana. Kesipa eitajeuo Enkai iyiook tempiris kake eitu eitajeuo iyiook pee kias intorrok kake pee kias isupati (Ing'orai sii Iroma 6: 1, 2; Ilgal. 5; 13; 1 Pet. 2: 16). Neaku, ore eton eitu kias entoki naje nenare oleng pee kisipu tenaa keret iyiook neret sii ilkulikai, aashu keinyial iyiook neinyial ilkulikae. Amu, ketii iltung'ana ooyo kaas anaa enayieu amu kaitore kewan.

Newal sii Paulo ajo, "**...kake mayieu naaitore engolon e ae toki**" (6: 12). Neaku, kejo Paulo kesipa kiata elakunoto kake ore pee eitore iyiook inkulie tokitin neme Yesu, naa mesidai. Amu, ebaiki nejo oltung'ani keasita embae naje te lakunoto kake ore te sipata era ninye osinka loong'ok. Keeta sii Paulo ewalata sidai oleng tembuku oo Roma pee ejo, "**Kaa naa ae? Ekias ng'ok amu meekure kitii abori nkitanapat kake abori empiris kitii? Mme neiija pae! Aimiyiololo aajo ore ake olinchosh meitoria intae niakuku rrindiki lenyena, nitaa rrindiki le ilo lining'ining'i, aa too ng'ok naa ore pee aa ng'ok isiayiayia neiting'oki keeya; ore pee aa Enkai ining'ining'i, neiting'oki esupatisho. Kake ashe te Nkai amu ore intae oora apa rrindiki loo ng'ok nitaa ilooning'isho too ltauja, aaning ina kiteng'enare naaishooki intae. Naa ore pee elakuni intae toong'ok niakuku rrindiki le supatisho**" (Iroma 6:15-18). Neaku, ore pee kintore entoki naje aa enaisho, eloloito, enaisugi, enkiba, enchankar naa keiting'oki enkeeya. Metaa miata elakunoto anaa enitejo. Ilejita kewan amu ijo ias anaa eniyieu kake itii atua sinkaisho e sheitani.

Ore ai dung'et erashe najoito lelo tung'ana ootii Korintio naa ena, "**Ene nkoshoke endaa, naa ene ndaa enkoshoke**" (6:13). Kejoito ninche ore eloloito naa etiu anaa endaa ake. Amu, ore pee iata esumash ninya endaa. Neaku, ore pee iyieu niboitare enkitok nilo aas, amu iata esumash naipirta emboita, nilo aing'oru enkitok, ata tenaa mme enkitok ino. Neaku kejo iltung'ana kaitore kewan naa ore osesen lai naa olalai nayieu emboita, neaku kalo aing'oru

pee ashipa. Kake kegira ninche aapong'ori oleng. Kelejita ate. Newal Paulo ajo, "***..kake keiwuang'ie kenyake Enkai pokira are***" (6: 13). Kejoito kesipa ore pee iyieu endaa ninya kake ore te sipata kelotu erishata pee iye tosesen nemeekure eata ina daa tipat amu ata tininya endaa aikaja eton iye. Neaku, keikash tinidamu intokitin naabik intarasi alang tinidamu endaa ake nabik enkiti rishata. Keikash tinidamu ajo kaa tipat eata osesen lino toonkonyek Enkai alang tinidamu osesen lino anaa osesen loong'uesi. Amu, ore osesen lino naa keata tipat nagut oleng naipirta enkiyang'et ino.

Neitoki ajo Paulo ajo, "***Ore osesen pee eetae mme ole nkiborra oo nkonyek kake olo Laitoriani: naa olo sesen Olaitoriani..***" (6: 13). Eitobira Enkai iseseni lang pee kisisie ninye mme pee kias ng'ok. Kesipa kiata iyieunot kake ore iseseni lang naa ilo Laitoriani. Era ninye oloopeny iseseni lang. Neaku, kenare nikiaasishore iseseni lang te nkoitoy e sinyatisho amu ore tipat ooseseni lang naa pee kiaasishore tenkitoo Olaitoriani. Ebaiki nejo oltung'ani meata tipat osesen kake enkiyang'et ake naata tipat. Kesipa ore enkiyang'et naa keata tipat alang osesen kake keibung'a ninche amu ore enias to sesen naa keipirta sii enkiyang'et. Amu, ore pee ias ng'ok nining toltau lino. Ore pee inyial osesen neidimayu pee ining sii o metabau oltau lino.

Nelo dukuya Paulo ajo, "***Enkai naas pokira are eitopiwuo Olaitoriani naa keitopiu sii iyiook te ngolon enye***" (6:14). Ore tenkaraki enaas Enkai nenare nikiaasishore iseseni lang tenkoitoy e sinyatisho. Amu, kelotu enkolong nabo pee eitopiu Enkai iyiook. Neitopiu iseseni lang. Neaku, ore tenkaraki naa kelotu enkolong empiunoto ooseseni lang nenare nikidamu aajo keata osesen tipat oleng toonkonyek Enkai. Naa kiyiolo sii aajo keiguenare Enkai iyiook tenaipirta nena baa nikitaasa eton kitii ena kop tiatua iseseni lang.

Matisipu 1 Ilkorintio 6: 15-17. Kejoito Paulo tiatua kulo kererin inchere keibung'are irubat ooseseni lang Yesu Kristo kewan. Neaku, ore pooki toki naas torriono naa etiu anaa atipika sii Yesu atua ina bae torriono. Ore pee eaku oltung'ani olairukoni naa kejing

Yesu atua oltau lenye, netiu anaa ketii ninye atua irubat pooki osesen lino. Neaku, ore pee aasishore irubat osesen lai tenkoitoi torrongo netiu anaa kagira aisimaki Yesu pee etii sii ninye atua ina bae torrongo. Ore pee elo oltung'ani aboitare emulayoi netiu anaa etaa pokira osesen obo. Neaku, keaku enyamali tiatua enkiyang'et eilo tung'ani amu etiu anaa etipika olarrabal atua oltau lenye amu ketii Yesu oltau lenye netipika sii ing'uarrat eina kitok atua oltau lenye.

Nelo Paulo dukuya ajo, *"Elanya enkiborra oo nkonyek. Ore enkae ng'oki ake pooki naas oltung'ani naa oriong osesen lenye etii kake ore ilo orubare entilare naa osesen lenye epik eng'oki"* (1 Ilkor. 6:18). Etejo Paulo pee kilany enkiborra oo nkonyek. Ore pee ejo neijia nadamu ina kata apa pee eisik Yoseph eyieu enkitok oltung'ani oji Potifa neboitare ninye. Neany Yoseph eas ina ng'oki nejo Enkiterunoto 39: 12, *"Kake etung'uayie ninye enkila enye te nkaina enye, neilanyisho aisik aipang te nkaji."* Neaku, ore inkulie katitin metii ai walata enkisikata ake nasipa. Nadamu sii apa pee anyamalu tenkaraki enyamali naipirta kanisa nabo ti America. Ore tina rishata nalo Narok tenkaraki inkulie siaitin. Nalo anya endaa te Kim's dishes. Ore agira aton anya endaa nelotu esiankiki naibor sidai oleng neton ninye tembata nanu. Naaiteru ninye airorie nanu. Nikinya ilomon oleng te nchipai. Kake aiterua aning ajo ebaiki entemata e sheitani ina pee abatatakino nanu atua ng'ok. Nadamu ina kata enkatini e Yoseph. Ore ake pee adamu enataasa Yoseph, naidipa sii endaa, nainyototo nabo kata alak iropiyiani endaa, naisik. Kake ore eton eitu aipung nanang silig najoki ninye olesere. Ore pee adol enkomom enye netiu anaa meshipa katukul. Netiu anaa keata engoro. Ore pee aipung alo boo naikirikira tenkuretisho amu eyieu adoiki atua orreshet le sheitani. Naitoki ashipayu oleng ina olong amu aatarua Enkai aisho nanu engolon pee aisik anaa Yoseph.

Ore pee kias nena ng'ok pooki naaipirta emboita torrongo naa kejing atua iltauja lang oleng tenguton. Amu, etiu anaa kinchoo likae tung'ani erubata osesen lang. Kesipa ore pee eidipa aataas ina

ng'oki neoro kake ore te sipata etiu anaa kenapita olupayan eng'uarrata eina kitok natololoitore toltau lenye nenapita sii ninye enkitok eng'uarrata eilo payian otololoitore toltau lenye. Kesipa sii inchere ketii inkulie ng'ok naajing atua iltauja lang kake etiu anaa kejoito Paulo keata emboita torriono enyamali oleng nagut. Ore sii pee etii ninye tenebo ina tilare nepik Yesu atua ina ng'oki amu ketii Yesu atua oltau lenye. Neaku, mening'o Yesu o eloloito.

Nejo olkereri le 19, "***Amaa aimiyiolo ajo ore osesen lino naa enkaji e Nkai namany Enkiyang'et Sinyati natii atua iyie, naa Enkai eing'uaa ina pee eata, nemeekure ira ole kewan ino***" (1 Ilkor. 6:19)? Kejo sii Paulo keata ina ng'oki enyamali amu ketii Enkiyang'et Sinyati atua oltau lolairukoni. Neaku, mening'o Enkiyang'et Sinyati o eloloito (aashu keji "*porneia* te nkutuk Olgiriki). Keliki sii iyiook embuku e Yakobo enaipirta ina bae pee ejo, "***Anaa aijojo keiroro ene mesipa isirat ootejo, 'Ore ina kiyang'et natipika Enkai atua iyiook keata olom too ng'uarrat o sesen'***" (1 Ilkor. 4: 5)? Neaku, ore pee kias ng'ok neata Enkiyang'et Sinyati olom amu kigira aasho ai toki neme sidai erishata tiatua iltauja lang neyieu Enkiyang'et Sinyati neiput iltauja lang metaa metii erishata pee ejing ing'uarrat. Ina pee eata tipat oleng pee kiomon Enkai anaake pee eiput Enkiyang'et Sinyati iltauja lang. Ore pee kiomon nikimbukoo imbaa torrok tiatua iltauja lang niking'amu Enkiyang'et Sinyati temborei. Ore te nanu ina sii pee eata enkitok olom tenedol olupayan lenye eboitare enkaini enye metaa ore pee eata olupayan inkituak are kegol oleng pee metii olom atua ina kiyama. Keata olom amu kedolita ninye eisaiata ai kitok te rishata enye aashu erishata nayieu ninye openy.

Ore pee ejo Paulo, "***..nemeekure ira ole kewan ino..***" naa keata tipat oleng te iyiook taata. Amu, ketii iltung'ana kumok oleng oojo ore ele sesen naa olalai. Ore ti America netii inkituak kumok oleng naajo neijia o metaba anaa neotiki aibiru inkera enye. Kejo pee meitanyamal ninche ina kerai. Amu, kejo meata erishata pee eramat amu era ninye kiti oleng netii sukuul nemeiyieu nepuku te sukuul. Kake kelejita ate amu meekure era ninche ine maate.

Amu, Enkai naitobirua ninche naa ninye olopeny le pooki toki. Ore sii pee ias ng'ok naa keipirta iltung'ana kumok. Keipirta iyie, neipirta Enkai neipirta ilchoreta linono neipirta olmarei lino neipirta ilkulikai oodolita eniaasita. Amu, ebaiki nedol ilkulikai nesuj ing'uarrat inono nebatata sii ninche.

Neitoki ajo Paulo, "*Kinyiang'uaki te nkinyang'a. Nchoo naa Enkai enkitoo ti atua osesen lino*" (1 Ilkor. 6: 20). Neaku, ore tenkaraki "kinyiang'uaki" nenare niyanyit osesen lino. Nenare nincho Enkai enkitoria tiatua osesen lino. Kinyiang'uaki tenkata osalaba amu etua Yesu tenkaraki esile oong'ok niata pee itum elakunoto (Ing'orai sii 1 Pet. 1: 18, 19; 2: 9, 24; 2 Pet. 2: 1). Neaku, ore tenkaraki enkordunoto ninoto to salaba le Yesu nenare nirammat osesen lino. Amu, eishooyie Yesu enkishui enye tenkaraki oltau lino o sesen lino. Einyiang'ua Yesu iyiook anaa osinka metaa kira isinkan lenyena, neaku kenare nikiaasishore iseseni lang anaa kira isinkan Lolaitoriani (1 Ilkor. 7: 22, 23). Ore tenkiting'oto e pooki toki ore entoki naata tipat naa enkitoo Enkai. Neaku, kenare nikincho Enkai enkitoo tiatua iseseni lang nikincho ninye enkitoo inkolong'i pooki tiatua enkishui ang (Ing'orai sii Ilkol. 2: 17; 1 Ilkor. 10: 31; Iroma 6: 12, 13). Neaku, maishoo Enkai enkitoria o enkitoo tiatua iseseni lang. Metaa mikintoki aajo ekiaas anaa enkiyyieu kake king'as aikilikuan ate aajo **kainyioo eyieu Enkai?**

Neliki sii Paulo iyiook enkitanyaanyukoto naipirta Israeli apa pee mikiaas sii ng'ok naijo nena nikindipa aaimaki (1 Ilkor. 10:1-13).

**Endaa natopolosakaki nkitanyaanyukot** – 1 Ilkorintio 8: 1-13; 10: 14-33; 14: 19-21.

Maimaki tenguton indaiki naapolosakini inkaitin (Iasat 15: 29). Keimaki sii Paulo ina bae to Iasat 15: 20; 1 Ilkor. 8: 1-13 neimaki sii to 1 Ilkor 10: 14-33. Ore enedukuya, ebaiki niyo meeta ina bae enyamali kake ore pee kisipu tenguton oleng nikiyiolou aajo mesidai katukul. Neaku, matisipu tenguton pee mikipong'ori. Ore

to 1 Ilkor. 8: 1-13 neimaki iltung'ana oojo keyiolo imbaa neimaki sii iltung'ana ooji "*keshal*." Kake ore lelo tung'ana oojo keyiolo naa ore te sipata meyiolo imbaa pooki, neata olwuasa. Negira ninche aas imbaa naabatat ilkulikai ooji keshal. Ore enadolita tenguton oleng naa inchere ketii imbaa nemeyiolo lelo ng'eni netii sii imbaa nemeyiolo lelo ooshal. Ore ilang'eni nemeyiolo aajo ore pee epuo isiruai oipirta inkulie aitin nanya ina daa, naa ketii iloiriruani siadi lelo asarri neaku keiduruk sii indaiki naaipirta ninche tenenya amu etejo Paulo, "*A'a Kajoito ore lelo asarri oopolos lelo lemeyiolo Enkai loiriruani epolosaki mme Enkai nemayieu niatata enchula tenebo iloiriruani*" (1 Ilkor. 10: 20).

Ore lelo ooji keshal naa meyioulou sii ninche imbaa pooki amu kejo ninche kesipa ketii inkaitin (1 Ilkor. 8: 7). Kake ore te sipata ore nena aitin naa iloipi ake. Mme intokitin naasipa. Metaa meatai katukul (1 Ilk. 8: 4-6). Kake ketii nabo nasipa naa inchere keasishore iloiriruani nena aitin pee elej iltung'ana. Netii iloiriruani atua ina seremare. Metaa meoro enkinosata oondaiki naapolosakini inkaitin o enkisisa ooloiriruani. Neaku, kajo ore enkoitoi nasipa oleng naa tinikipal katukul enkinosata oondaiki tenikiyioulou aajo indaiki naata ina kipirta.

Kake etejo Paulo tinikipuo sokoni nikinyiang'u inkiri neme lasima pee kinkilikuan ninche tenaa ketopolosakaki apa inkaitin (1 Ilkor. 10: 25, 26). Kinyiang'u nikiya ang nikinya nemeetai enyamali. Ore sii tinikipuo enkaji oltung'ani neisho iyiook inkiri neme lasima pee kinkilikuan ninye tenaa ketopolosaka nena kiri inkaitin. Kipuo ake dukuya aanya. Kake ore pee elimu ninye openy ajo etopolosaka inkaitin nimikinya anaa enaitanapa Bibilia iyiook to 1 Ilkor. 10: 28. Aashu ebaiki neibala te iyiook eton eitu elimu. Tenaa neijia etiu, nimikinya. Kake kias pooki toki tenkanyit, enashe o enkisisa Enkai kewan (1 Ilkor. 10: 30, 31).

Ore pee kijo inkaitin aashu inkitanyaanyukot nemesipa naa kigira aimaki nena tokitin nikisilig neme Enkai. Matejo nena tokitin naaipirta ai golon neme Enkai o Yesu o nena tokitin nikisilig pee eramat iyiook neme Enkai aashu nena tokitin nikisilig

pee eisho iyiook eseriani, elakunoto aashu empalakinoto oong'ok neme Enkai o Yesu. Aashu matejo ina toki nimikiindim aatapal metaa keitore iltauja lang. Neaku enkai te iyiook amu keitore iyiook. Neaku, nena tokitin nikijo inkaitin aashu inkitanyaanyukot nemesipa. Ore apa tolkorintio naa keguet isoitok o inkulie tokitin metaa inkitanyaanyukot naaibala neserem ninche.<sup>16</sup>

Ore ai bae naa keipirta indaiki naapaasha naanya iltung'ana neitu epolosakini inkaitin. Nejo Paulo enaipirta ina, "***Ematusuj naa ina nayau eseriani o enchetunoto nashetu olikae olikae. Emintarruoo esiaai e Nkai te nkaraki endaa. Kesinya pooki toki, kake torrongo teneaku kebatat oltung'ani ilkulikae tentoki nanya; enaikash tenemenya oltung'ani nkiri aashu eok enaisho oo sabibu aashu ai ake bae nabatat likae alashe***" (Roma 14: 19-21). Kaisho intae inkitanyaanyukot pee eibalayu. Kanyor nanu olbitir (enkurue) kake ore pee ayiolou ajo minyor iyie nemeishiakino tenalotu enkaji ino nayau inkiri olbitir naikilikuan iyie pee ipej pee kinya tenebo. Maas ina tenkaraki enyorrata o enkanyit. Kenare nikiyanyita te nena baa neme ing'ok nindim iyie ataasa, nemaas nanu tenkaraki ebaiki nemanyor aashu ebaiki naa kepaasha olkuak lai o lino.

## **Empiunoto e Yesu – 1 Ilkor. 15: 1-58**

Ore ilomon supati naa entoki ning'amu nintashe sii tiatua (1 Ilkor. 15: 1). Neaku, kenare ning'amu amu meisimakinoyu nena baa nikigira aaliki intae. Neaku, ina pee etejo Paulo etang'amutua lelo tung'ana ootii Korintio. Neaku, ekinchiraki intae taata pee ing'amumu ilomon supati. Nejo sii olkereri le dukuya keitashe ninche tiatua ilomon supati. Ore pee ing'amu naa kenare nintashe te ngolon o empiris Olaitoriani pee mishuko siadi.

---

<sup>16</sup> Ing'orai ena buku pee iyiolou imbaa kumok sidain naaipirta nena baa: David E. Garland, *1 Corinthians* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Academic, 2003) 347-504.



Neitoki ajo Paulo, "*naa ninye pee eitajeuni taata intae..*" (1 Ilkor. 15:2). Ore pee ejo "*ninye*" naa kegira aimaki ilomon supati. Ore sii ilo rorei "*eitajeuni*" tenkutuk Olgiriki naa keji, "*sozesthe.*" Ore tipat eilo rorei naa kejoito kegira aitajeu anaake. Nejeu sii tenkiting'oto.<sup>17</sup> Neaku, kesipa keidim atejo oltung'ani "atajeuo" kake ore te sipata kegira sii ajeu amu kegira Enkai aretu ninye pee eitashe pee meshuko siadi. Kegira Enkai aisho ninye engolon pee ebik tiatua Yesu o metaba anaa nelotu enkiting'oto.

Nelo dukuya Paulo ajo, "*tenetaa mbung'itata aakurraki nena apa naitanapa nanu intae, nitisiputua aajo mme ene pesho enkirukoto inyi te ninye*" (1 Ilkor. 15: 2). Etejo Paulo kegira ninche aajeu tenaa kepuo dukuya aabik tiatua ina kiteng'enare nasipa naitanapa Paulo ninche. Amu, ketii enkoitoni enjeunoto nabo nenare nikibik tiatua ina oitoni. Ore pee kishuko siadi nikitum enyamali. Neaku, kidol tene aajo kegira Enkai aretu iyiook kake lasima pee kinyok sii iyiook. Kake ata tiatua ina nyuata ang eton easisho Enkai pee eretu iyiook. Kake meishiakino tenajo nanu atajeuo neaku meekure aa lasima pee anyok sii nanu alo dukuya. Mme neijia amu kiasisho tenebo Enkai kake meisimaki Enkai iyiook enjeunoto tinikitoni ake nemeata enikiasita. Ore pee ejo "*nitisiputua aajo mme ene pesho enkirukoto inyi te ninye*" naa kegira aimaki ajo ore pee mebik ninche tiatua ina kiteng'enare naa keaku ene pesho enkirukoto enye. Metaa mesipa enkirukoto enye amu metii embakunoto siadi. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, ebaiki nejo oltung'ani obo inchere meatai empiunoto. Ore pee ejo neijia etiu anaa ene pesho enkirukoto enye amu eiruko apa embae nemesipa. Kejo sii ilkulikai ang'eni ebaiki negira Paulo aimaki ai bae penyo inchere ore pee mebik tiatua enkirukoto enye nebaiki neitu apa esipu tenguton imbaa naaipirta enkoitoni e Yesu.<sup>18</sup> Amu, ore pee eshuko siadi oltung'ani nebaiki naa tenkaraki neitu apa edamu

---

<sup>17</sup> Garland, 683.

<sup>18</sup> Archibald Robertson and Alfred Plummer, *A Critical and Exegetical Commentary on the First Epistle of St. Paul to the Corinthians* (Edinburgh: T & T Clark, 1978) 332.

oleng tedukuya imbaa naagut naaipirta enkoitoy e Yesu. Ebaiki neitu edamu ajo ketum ninye inkisilisilot. Aashu ebaiki neitu edamu ninye ajo lasima pee eirridu tenguton. Ketii iltung'ana kumok tenkop Olmaasai ootiu neijia. Amu, keiruk tedukuya kake ore pee edol ajo kekueniyie ilchoreta lenye ninche neshalu. Neaku, ore inkulie oitoy nikiembelekenyaki ilo kereri naa kuna: teneji, "***aashu ebaiki neitu iruk te sipata***" aashu tinimibikibiki tiatua ina kiteng'enare, "***etiu anaa ene pesho enkirukoto inyi,***" Amu kejo te nkutuk Olgiriki, "***ektos ei mei (metelevu, aashu) "eikei" (pesho aashu eitu ijurru oleng)***"<sup>19</sup> "***episteusate***" (iruko).

Neitoki ajo Paulo, "***Aitarasaka intae naiturukie ina natang'amua sii nanu; inchere etua Kristo te nkaraki ng'ok ang anaa enajo Lkigerot, netunukayioki ninye, neitopiwuoki te nkolong e uni anaa enajo Lkigerot..***" (1 Ilkor. 15: 3, 4). Eitu edol Paulo empiunoto e Yesu toonkonyek enyena kake etang'amua ilomon oipirta ina bae nedol sii Yesu tenkoitoy pee eiruk (Iasat 9: 5; 1 Ilkor. 15: 8). Neaku, kegira Paulo alimu tene osororua loolomon supati. Keipirta enkeeya, enukaroto o empiunoto e Yesu. Neaku, ore ina naa enkiteng'enare e kanisa eton eitu elotu Paulo. Ore pee elotu Paulo neng'amu sii ninye ina kiteng'enare anaa entoki nasipa. Eibonutuo iloibonok le Nkai apa aajo keasayu nena baa (Olk. 22; Is. 53; Olk. 16: 9-11). Keigarakino enkirukoto ang nena sipat naaipirta Yesu, aa inchere enkeeya enye o empiunoto enye. Amu, ore pee mesipa nena naa pesho enkirukoto ang. Airorie kuna olong'i oltung'ani obo le Islamu. Naajoki ninye nanu, "Ore apa eton eitu elotu Mohamed naa kesipa dini ino (egira ninye aimaki dini e Yesu) kake ore pee elotu erishata e Mohamed nemeekure esipa dini ino. Kake atolikio ninye ajo tenaa kesipa dini ino meidimayu pee esipa dini ai apa tenkiterunoto. Amu, ijo eitu eye Yesu neitu epiu. Neaku, tenaa kesipa ina naa ene pesho enkirukoto

---

<sup>19</sup> Frederick William Danker, "Eikei" in *A Greek-English Lexicon of the New Testament and Other Early Christian Literature* - Third Edition (Chicago: The University of Chicago Press, 2000) 281.

ang (iyiook ilairukok le Yesu) apa ake pee eiteru iltung'ana aairuk ilomon le Yesu. Neaku, ore te sipata naa ore embakunoto enkirukoto ang naa nena baa naatejo Paulo inchere etua Yesu tenkaraki ng'ok ang netunukayioki nepiu sii. Tenemesipa nena baa naa ene pesho enkirukoto ang. Kake tenaa kesipa naa kesipa sii taata anaa apa ake.

Ketii ai bae nabo nayieu najo eton eitu kipuo dukuya. Ore tiatua kulo kererin megira Paulo alimu enikinko pee king'amu ilomon supati. Kegira alimu osororua loolomon supati. Kindipa aaimaki inkatitin kumok enikinko pee king'amu ilomon supati inchere pee kiruk, nikirridu neibatisai iyiook (Ing'orai sii 1 Ilkor. 1: 13-17; 12: 13 pee iyiolou ajo eibatisaki sii ilairukok pooki ootii Korintio).

Neitoki Paulo alimu iltung'ana ootodua Yesu pee epiau (1 Ilkorintio 15: 5-8). Naa eikumok oleng. Neton eishu ina kata embata e lelo ootodua Yesu. Neaku, tenaa mesipa nena baa anaata etejo lelo tung'ana mesipa enatejo Paulo. Aashu anaata etejo ilkulikai mesipa neutaki iltung'ana enetii osesen le Yesu. Kake kesipa nena baa neaku metii osesen le Yesu amu etopiuo ninye neshukokino Papai lenye. Ore pee eipang'aki Yesu ninche naa keata osesen. Kapaashari osesen lenye kake keata osesen. Amu, keliki iyiook embuku e Luka ajo einosa endaa eidipa atopiu (Luka 24: 41, 42). Neaku, kesipa oleng empiunoto enye amu ketii apa ilchakenini kumok oleng.

Nelo dukuya Paulo ajo, "*.. ore olobayie te pooki, naaipang'aki sii ninye nanu, atiu anaa ilooini te nkata neme enenye*" (1 Ilkor. 15: 8). Ebaiki netejo iltung'ana apa pee eshuko Yesu enetii Papai lenye, eishunye erishata e Yesu tena kop neaku meekure kidol ninye tena kop. Kake keitore Enkai pooki toki. Neipanka pee eipang'aki Yesu Paulo te nkoitoi. Keyieu Enkai oltung'ani olo enetii Ilgiriki pee eliki ninche ilomon supati. Amu etiu anaa megira ilkulikai aaliki Ilgiriki anaa enaishiakino. Neaku, ore pee megira aasayu enkipankata Enkai ketum Enkai ai oitoi pee elo enkipankata enye dukuya ata tenaa lasima pee egelu likae kipaaret. Neaku,

etegelua Enkai Paulo pee eas esiai enye (Iasat 26: 17, 18). Ore ai bae nabo naa inchere kajo nanu etodua Paulo Yesu tesipata amu anaata eitu eibelekenya ninye. Amu, era ninye oltung'ani ng'en oleng netii enkoitoi o Lyahudi oleng. Negira adamu ninye ajo ore ilairukok naa kegira ninche aapong'ori oleng. Kajo kejo sii ninye meata entoki naijo empiunoto e Yesu. Neaku, lasima pee etii embae enking'asia naasayu pee eibelekenya ninye. Neaku, matadamu aajo kesipa empiunoto, naa ore pee eiruk oltung'ani te sipata ajo keatai empiunoto naa keibelekeny enkishui enye.

Misipu **1 Ilkor. 15:9-11**. Neibala sii te kulo kererin ajo keeta Paulo emborron. Amu, keyiolo ajo kegira ninye apong'ori apa oleng neata sii olwuasa. Kake ata tenaa ketii apa enkoitoi torrongo nelotu Enkai enetii ninye aipirisie ninye aisho ninye osiligi le njeunoto. Neaku, keata ninye enashe oleng. Nejo, *"..nanu oloti aisul ilkipaaareta, nemaanarikino naaipoti aajo olkipaaret amu aisilisilo esirit e Nkai"* (1 Ilkor. 15: 9). Kake ore tenkaraki ina piris naishoo Enkai ninye neret ninye pee elo dukuya aas esiai Olaitoriani. Neasisho oleng tengolon o empiris Enkai amu keata enashe oleng tenkaraki enjeunoto nanoto ninye. Neaku, ore pee eyiolou oltung'ani eneba esile enye toLaitoriani neitoki ninye atum enjeunoto, naa anaata eata ninye enashe sapuk oleng o metaba anaa neas esiai Olaitoriani te nyuaata oleng tenebo enashe. Ore pee etoni ake, etiu anaa meata ilo tung'ani enashe tenkaraki enjeunoto enye.

Neitoki Paulo ajo, *"Neaku, ore etii nena, tenalikioo nanu aashu elikioo ninche ilo ake olkilikuai lang naa ninye iruko intae"* (1 Ilkor. 15: 11). Kejoito keata ilkipaareta pooki olkilikuai obo. Neaku, ata tenaa ketii ilkiliku kumok taata, eton ake enare netii olkilikuai obo. Keipirta tene enkeeya, enukaroto o empiunoto e Yesu. Kake ore pee kisom ilkulikai kererin nikidol sii aajo keata ninche olkilikuai obo oipirta eng'amunoto enjeunoto e Yesu. Kake kesipa tenaa aikisom olkereri obo aashu aare nikidol aajo kepaasha, kake ore pee kisom ilkererin pooki oipirta enjeunoto nikidol aajo kenyaanyuk olkilikuai lenye. Metaa, keliki iltung'ana pee eiruk

ilomon oopirita Yesu, neliki pee eirridu, neliki pee eibalunye enkirukoto enye o enkarna e Yesu, neliki pee eibatisai, neliki sii ninche pee epuo dukuya aaiu ilng'anayio. Neisho sii ninche osiligi ajo teneas nena ketum empalakinoto oong'ok, esupatisho, Enkiyang'et Sinyati, nejing sii osesen le Yesu. Neaku, matonyok pee kiata naboisho naipirita kuna baa amu metii inkoittoi are enjeunoto. Enkoittoi nabo ake.

**Matisipu sii 1 Ilkor. 15: 12-19.** Etiu anaa kegira aamaanaa iltung'ana tena kata te Korintio ejoito meetae empiunoto oo lootuata (1 Ilkor. 15: 12). Kegol oleng ina bae amu ebaiki nejo etua oltung'ani oje nelotie. Neitu eitoki ninche aadol ninye. Neaku, kejoito meetai empiunoto amu mikidolita iltung'ana ootopiutuo. Eton etii sii Ilmaasai kumok taata oojo meetai empiunoto oo lootuata. Kake ketii enyamali nabo naa keipirita embolunoto oombaa. Tena metii ororei le Nkai nemetii imbaa naaibalakinyieki iyiook, naa kesipa ajo meata enikinko pee kiyiolou tena keetae empiunoto meteleku tinikidol toonkonyek ang. Kake kiata ororei le Nkai neaku mme lasima pee kingarakino eng'eno ang ake. Etejo Paulo te naipirita embolunoto Enkai, *"..kake, ore anaa enajo ilkigerot, 'Eneitu hoo edol enkong'u neitu hoo ening enkiok, neitu hoo ejing oltau lo ltung'ani, ninye eitobiraka Enkai lelo oonyor ninye.'* *Iyiook etaboloko Enkai kuna baa te Nkiyang'et. Enkiyang'et najur pooki toki, o metabaiki enguton e Nkai"* (1 Ilkor. 2: 9, 10). Neaku, etaboloko Enkai ilkipaareta le Yesu nena baa naaipirita enkeeya o empiunoto enye. Neigeroki iyiook tena buku, aashu anaata mikiyiolo toki.

Neaku, kejoito Paulo tena meidimayu pee epiu oltung'ani nemeidimayu sii pee etopiuo Yesu apa. Kake tena keitu eitopiuni Yesu naa pesho olkilikuai lang likigira aaliki intae. Amu, kigira aaliki intae aajo etopiuo Yesu neaku tena mesipa ina kitaa iyiook ilalejak. Naa ore sii lelo tung'ana ooiruko naa pesho enkirukoto enye. Amu, meeta ninche embakunoto sidai. Ore embakunoto enye naa embakunoto e lejare. Etiu anaa enkaji nishet tosinyai. Ore pee elotu enchan o siwuo sapuk neurori. Nelo dukuya sii Paulo ajo

tenaa mesipa enkirukoto ang eton kitii atua ng'ok (1 Ilkor. 15: 17). Amu, matejo etua Yesu kake eitu epiu. Kaing'ai oiruk oltung'ani ojo kepiu teneye kake ore pee eye nemepiu? Etiu anaa olalejani. Neaku, ore enkeeya o empiunoto e Yesu naa keibung'akino. Lasima pee etii empiunoto pee eaku olasar lenye ole tipat. Naa ore sii lelo tung'ana ooiruko neidipa aatuata taata, meata ninche osiligi tenemetii empiunoto. Ore pee metii empiunoto nemeekure kidol ninche katukul (1 Ilkor. 15: 18).

Neitoki ajo Paulo, *"Te nemegiroo osiligi lang likisilig Kristo ena kishui nikiata taata, nemeetae naa too ltung'ana pooki iltoluti oolang iyiook"* (1 Ilkor. 15: 19). Neaku, kesipa ore pee mikiata osiligi le mpiunoto anaata eishiraki iltung'ana iyiook aajo pole oleng amu miatata osiligi le mpiunoto. Anaata kiaata osina oleng eisulaki tenkata enkeeya. Mme pesho eishir oleng Ilmaasai kumok tenkata enkeeya anaa iltung'ana lemeata osiligi le mpiunoto tenaa meetae katukul empiunoto. Naa ore pee elikioo ilairukok aajo ketii empiunoto nemetii naa iltung'ana toluti oleng amu, kegira ninche aalikioo elejare negira aaigarakino embae e lejare.

Kake ketii ilomon supati inchere eitopiwuoki Yesu too lootuata. Nera ninye *"olng'anayioi le dukuya e lelo ootuata"* 1 Ilkor. 15: 20). Neaku, ore tenkaraki empiunoto enye nikitayiolito aajo keitopiuni sii iyiook. Neaku, ata tenaa eitu kidol oltung'ani otopiuo aing'ua ilootuata eton kiata osiligi odupa oleng ajo keitopiuni sii iyiook amu kitayiolito tesipata aajo eitopiwuoki Yesu. Eitu kiyiolou ina bae teng'eno ang kake etaboloko Enkai iyiook ina bae. Amu, tenemetii apa ororei le Nkai anaata kiata enyamali oleng. Anaata kigira aairrapirrapu oleng aaing'oru esipata. Kake eishoo Enkai iyiook esipata tiatua ororei lenye. Ore egira Yesu aomonoki ilkipaareta lenyena nejo, *"Intisinya ninche te sipata ino. Esipata ororei lino"* (Yhn. 17: 17). Neaku, kesipa ororei le Nkai naa keisiligayu. Ing'orai sii 2 Peter 1: 16-21 pee isipu ajo ore ororei le Nkai mme indamunot oltung'ana ake kake irorei le Nkai. Amu, kesipa etaasishore Enkai iltung'ana pee eiger ena Bibilia kake ketii sii tenebo ninche egira aretu pee mepong'ori.

Neaku, mairuko inchere keetai empiunoto amu eibalakinyeki iyiook tororei le Nkai ajo eitopiwuoki Yesu. Neaku, tenaa eitopiwuoki ninye keitopiuni sii iyiook.

Kelo Paulo dukuya aimaki osesen ng'ejuk likitum tinikiptu (15: 35-58). Nelotu sii erishata pee eji, *"Etoijoyioki keeya tiatua olkishuroto"* (1 Ilkor. 15: 54).

### **Enkitobirunoto ng'ejuk tiatua Yesu – 2 Ilkor. 5: 16-21**

Ore apa eton eitu eiruk iltung'ana, naa keing'or iltung'ana toonkoitoi kumok oleng naapaasha. Kemen obo nekueniyie olikai. Nedek aashu ebuaki iltung'ana pesho. Keing'or iltung'ana anaa isinkan aashu iltung'ana lemeata tipat. Kake ore pee eaku oltung'ani olairukoni anaata eibeakenya oleng anaa enatejo Paulo pee ejo, *"Ore naa ebaiki ena kata neito dukuya, nimikishilaa iyiook oltung'ani, te mpukunoto e tung'anisho, hoo nikitishilaitie apa Kristo te mpukunoto e tung'anisho, meekure iyiook kishilaa ninye aaiko neijia"* (2 Ilkor. 5: 16). Ore apa eton eitu eaku Paulo olairukoni keing'or Yesu anaa oltung'ani ake. Amu, etejo Paulo meidimayu pee era ninye Enkerai Enkai. Kake ore pee edol Yesu tenkoitoi nesipu ajo era Yesu Enkerai Enkai anaa Enkai kewon (Isat imatuan: 9, 22, 26 Neibeakenya ninye oleng metaa kegira aliki iltung'ana naipirta tipat enkeeya o empiunoto e Yesu. Neaku, keyanyit Paulo Yesu oleng anaa Enkai. Neaku, ore pee kiaku ilairukok le Yesu niking'or iltung'ana toonkonyek naapaasha. King'or ninche toonkonyek e Yesu. Neaku, ore intae ebaiki ning'oring'oro Yesu anaa oltung'ani ake taata kake entisipu oleng ina bae amu ore te sipata era Yesu Enkerai Enkai netiu sii anaa Enkai te pooki oitoi. Nejo ninye kewon, *"Ara nanu enkoitoi o esipata, o enkishui. Metii oltung'ani olotu enetii Papa mme nanu eimayie"* (Yohana 14: 6).

Ore sii pee eaku oltung'ani olairukoni nemeitoki aing'or iltung'ana anaa apa. Keshilaa iltung'ana anaa enara, aa iltung'ana le Nkai. Matejo iltung'ana ooata tipat toonkonyek Enkai. Kenare

neshilaa ilairukok ilkulikai tung'ana anaa iltung'ana ooidim aataa iltung'ana supati tiatua Yesu. Metaa ore taata era torrok kake keidimayu pee eaku iltung'ana supati tiatua Yesu. Kaji eikununo enkishui ino? Ai tiaa oitoo ishilaa enkitok ino, inkera inono, ilchoreta linono, ilairukok le Yesu, o ltung'ana oomoiyiaa aashu iltung'ana ooata entiooto aashu enchalan naje?

Nelo Paulo dukuya ajo, "*..neaku tenetii oltung'ani atua Kristo, netaa enkitayunoto ng'ujuk etulusoyie enapa musana, ng'ura nelotu eng'ujuk*" (2 Ilkor. 5: 17). Neaku, ore pee iaku olairukoni itaa oltung'ani ng'ujuk. Kesipa keya erishata pee ishurtaa imbaa torrok kake etuunokoki olantererai le supatisho le Yesu atua oltau lino. Naa ore pee intoti to rorei le Nkai, tenkomono o tenchula oolairukok nebulu metaa iaku oltung'ani supat nishilaa imbaa pooki tenkoitoo ng'ujuk. Ata tenaa ira oltung'ani moruo oleng eton eidimayu pee iaku oltung'ani ng'ujuk. Kejo Ilmaasai, "*Memoruau enkishui ino.*"

Ore sii pee iaku olairukoni kesipa eton imoruau kake etejo Paulo, "*Ore hoo naa kemusanu ake ele tung'ani li oriong amuta, kake ore ilo tung'ani lang li atua neitang'ejuki nkolong'i pooki*" (2 Ilkor. 4: 16). Neaku, minturraa osiligi lino tenkaraki emoruao ino. Iruko taata pee iaku oltung'ani ng'ujuk tiatua Yesu. Nitum oltau ng'ujuk, indamunot ng'ujuko nishilaa sii ilkulikai tung'ana toonkoitoo naapaasha.

Neitoki ajo Paulo, "*Enkai eing'uaa nena pooki, naa ninye oitoning'o iyiook o kewan te Kristo neisho iyiook esiaai maitoning'o ilkulikae..*" (2 Ilkor. 5: 18). Neaku, Enkai nataasa nena baa pooki. Amu, eishoo iyiook enkoitoo pee kiruk nikirridu neibatisai iyiook pee kijing atua Yesu metaa kining'ore Enkai. Amu, ore eton eitu kiaku ilairukok ketii enyamali tiatua iyiook o Enkai tenkaraki ng'ok ang. Kake ore tenkaraki Yesu Kristo neitoning'o Enkai iyiook o kewan te Yesu metaa kiata eseriani. Ore pee eas Enkai ina neisho sii ilairukok ina siai pee kiliki sii ilkulikai metoning'ore Enkai. Neaku, ina pee kinyokita oleng aaliki intae ororei le Nkai amu eishoo Enkai iyiook ina siai. Ore



apa eirriwaka Enkai iyiook Yesu pee eitutum iyiook o Enkai. Amu, ketii esuntai oong'ok narish iyiook kake ore pee elotu Yesu neparripar ina suntai neitutum iyiook o Enkai. Kake ore pee kiyieu niking'amu ina sidano naa lasima pee king'amu ninye aairuk nikirridu neibatisai iyiook. Nejo Paulo *".. aa taa, Enkai apa tiatua Kristo, naitoning'o e nkop o kewan enye. Meshum ninye nemeikenaki iltung'ana nkitadiaat enye, kake eisiliga iyiook aisho olkilikuai oning'oreki ninye"* (2 Ilkor. 5: 19). Neaku, ore pee eaku oltung'ani olairukoni nejing atua Yesu Kristo nemeitoki aiken Enkai inkitadiaat enyena, tenaa keata oltau le nkirridunoto. Amu, kejo embuku Olhebrania, *"Amu tinikiaas ing'ok aatiki kindipa aatang'amu eyiolounoto e sipata, nemeitokini aata olasar loo ng'ok, kake enkuretisho e anyunoto e ndung'okinoto e nkiguana, o engoro e nkima namut lelo mang'ati"* (Ilhebrania 10: 26). Neaku, tenepuo dukuya ilairukok tenkirukoto o te nkirridunoto netum empalakinoto oong'ok anaake. Amu, kejo embuku e Yohana inchere, *"Tinikimbalunye ng'ok ang keisiligayu ninye naa asipani, metaa kepalaki ninye iyiook ng'ok ang neisujaa ntorrok ang pooki. Tinikijo eitu kias ng'ok, ninye kintaa olalejani, nemetii ororei lenye atua iyiook"* (1 Yohana 1: 9, 10).

Nelo dukuya Paulo ajo, ***"Neaku kira ilkiliku le Kristo, Enkai makewan, nasaisho te iyiook. Kitasayia intae te Kristo entoning'ore Enkai"*** (2 Ilkor. 5: 20). Neaku, kejo Paulo era ninche ilkiliku aa taa ilalikirok lororei le Nkai. Ore sii iyiook ilairukok kira ilkiliku taata. Ore ilo rorei **ilkiliku** te Kimaasai naa keji tenkutuk Olgiriki, *"presbeuin."* Keipirta oltung'ani olo ewueji neje te nkidimata e likai neata sii olkilikuai lenye naa etiu sii anaa ninye kewon. Neaku, ore pee eany iltung'ana ilo tung'ani netiu anaa etanya sii ilo oirriwaka ninye.<sup>20</sup> Ore pee eirriwaa Yesu ilkipaareta lenyena meshomo aalikioo ororei le Nkai nejoki, *"Ore olong'amaa intae, nanu etang'amayie, ore olaang'amaa nanu naa*

---

<sup>20</sup> Murray J. Harris, *The Second Epistle to the Corinthians* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: William B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 2005) 445.

*ilo laairriwua etang'amayie"* (Mat. 10: 40). Neaku, ata taata ore pee kiliki intae ororei le Nkai kitii tenkaraki Yesu amu ninye oirriwayie iyiook. Kitii te rishata enye. Kake kesipa eton eidimayu pee kipong'ori iyiook amu mikira Yesu kewon. Kake kinyokita aaliki intae esipata. Neaku, ore pee isipu ina sipata nenare ning'amu. Amu, ketii mang'atisho tenakata tenebo intae o Enkai tenaa mirukito ororei lenye. Kake ore pee inyorraa ajo iata ng'ok niruk nirridu nikimbatisai nitum eseriani tenebo Enkai. Ebaiki nijo kanyor Enkai oleng nemaata enyamali te Nkai. Kake keidimayu pee iata enyamali kake miyiolo. Amu etejo Paulo, "*Enoto intae olkuaak sidai, emienikino ng'ok. Etii kulikae linyi lemeeta eyiolounoto e Nkai. Najo neijia pee aitukurru intae*" (1 Ilkor. 15: 34). Neaku, ketii iltung'ana lemeyiolo Enkai. Kejo keyiolo kake meyiolo. Nejo sii 1 Yohana 1: 10, "*Tinikijo eitu kias ng'ok, ninye kintaa olalejani, nemetii ororei lenye atua iyiook.*" Neaku, ebaiki nijo inyor Enkai nimiata ng'ok kake tenaa neijia etiu, ilejita kewon.

Neitoki ajo Paulo, "*Meeta apa Kristo ng'ok. Kake eitaa Enkai ninye eng'oki te rishata ang iyiook, paa te ninye king'ar esupatisho e Nkai*" (2 Ilkor. 5: 21). Ore enedukuya, kejo meata Kristo ng'ok. Nejo sii ilkulikai kererin kumok neijia tosotua ng'ujuk anaa kulo: Yhn. 7: 18; 8: 46; Iasat 3: 14; Heb. 4: 15; 7: 26; 1 Pet. 1: 19; 2: 22; 3: 18; 1 Yhn 3: 5. Neaku, era ninye olasar odupa oleng amu meata entioto katukul. Kake eitaa Enkai Yesu eng'oki inchere etiu anaa etaa Yesu eng'oki. Eitu eaku Yesu olaing'okoni kake etaa ng'oki, inchere etanapa sii ng'ok ang te shumata olchani kake ore ina bae nagira alimu Paulo kajo kegiroo sii ina. Etiu anaa etaa Yesu eng'oki telalai aashu eng'oki nataa sapuk nemeba toki.<sup>21</sup> Neaku, etaa ninye eng'oki te rishata ang. Amu, kira pooki ilaing'okok nikintong'oro enkitoo Enkai. Netijing'a Yesu erishata ang. Neaku, ata tenaa etaasa oltung'ani ing'ok kumok torrok eton eidimayu pee eata ninye osiligi amu ore pee eng'amu ninye Yesu o enkoitoi enye netum sii esupatisho, amu etejo, "*..paa te ninye*

---

<sup>21</sup> Harris, 454.

*king'ar esupatisho e Nkai''* (2 Ilkor. 5: 21). Metaa ore pee king'amu Yesu tenkirukoto, tenkirridunoto o tenkibatisa neisho Enkai iyiook esupatisho. Nikitum empalakinoto oong'ok. Eton kipuo dukuya aaing'oru esupatisho kake ore kipuoito dukuya kitii abori olmampuli le supatisho le Nkai metaa mme lasima pee kiata enkuretisho naipirta enjeunoto ang (Ing'orai Ilkolosai 1: 22, 23).

### **Enkirukoto tenebo enkibatisa o enkibelekenyata tiatua Yesu – Ilgalatia 3: 26- 29**

Aimaka kulo kererin ti ai buku, neaku kayieu naang'as aliki enatejo tina buku. King'as aasipu Ilgalatia 3: 26, 27, naa kejo, *"Amu tenkirukoto irara nkera e Enkai tiatua Yesu Kristo. Ore intae lelo pooki ooibatisaki aapik atua Kristo ninchopo Kristo."* "Ketii imbaa naata tipat oleng naaipirta lelo kererin. Ore enedukuya, ore pee ejo, *"Ore..."* naa ketii ororei obo tenkutuk Olgiriki oji *"gar"*. Naa ore tipat eilo rorei naa pee eitutum lelo rorei ledukuya tenebo olelo rorei lesiadi. Neaku, ore pee eimaki Paulo enkirukoto tedukuya ilo kereri neitoki ajo *"ore"*, aashu *"gar"* te nkutuk Olgiriki, naa kegira ninye aitutum lelo rorei le dukuya tenebo lelo rorei le siadi.<sup>22</sup> Metaa ore pee eimaki enkirukoto neitoki Paulo alimu eneiko oltung'ani pee eaku enkerai Enkai, inchere keibatisai neishop Kristo. Neaku, keitodolu ina inchere keibung'akino enkirukoto o enkibatisa neipirta sii pokira are enjeunoto edukuya. Neaku, ore enaishiakino oleng naa tenejo oltung'ani 'atajeuo' eidipa ninye airuko, airridu, neibatisai."<sup>23</sup>

Ketii iltung'ana laa kejo ore ina buku e Galatia naa keipirta

---

<sup>22</sup> Richard N. Longenecker, *Word Biblical Commentary – Galatians*, vol. 41 (Dallas, Texas: Word Books, 1990) 154.

<sup>23</sup> Paul Highfield, *Inkisomaritin Naaing'uaa Osotua Ng'ejuk Naaret Ilairukok Pee Eriku Iltung'ana Leitu Eiruk Enetii Yesu Kristo -I* (Nairobi, Kenya: Impact Media Limited, 2004) 170.

enjeunoto te nkirukoto ake. Naa kesipa meishiakino tinikiponaa inkulie baa enkoitoi enjeunoto neitu epik Enkai. Anaa, ebaiki nejo Olmaasani lasima pee eishop oltung'ani ilkarash loLmaasai pee eaku olairukoni. Aashu ebaiki nejo oltung'ani lasima pee eyieng oltung'ani oje olkiteng loo lbaa pee eaku Olairukoni. Aashu, ebaiki nejo lasima pee emurati oltung'ani pee eaku olairukoni le Yesu. Ore nena pooki naa imbaa neme lasima pee kiaas tinikiaku ilairukok.

Kake ore pee ejo Enkai kenare nikias embae naje pee king'amu Yesu naa lasima pee kiponiki enkirukoto. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, etejo Paulo ore lelo tung'ana looLgalatia etaa ninche inkera Enkai tenkaraki enkirukoto tenkata enkibatisa pee eishop Kristo. Neaku, meishiakino tinikior enkirukoto o enkibatisa metaa kijo meibung'akino te nkoitoi enjeunoto. Kesipa menyaanyuk kake keibung'akino. Amaa, keidimayu pee eaku oltung'ani olairukoni eton eitu eishop Kristo? A, a, amu ore enkirukoto o enkishopoto e Kristo naa keipirta pokira are eneiko oltung'ani pee eng'amu Yesu. Neaku, kejo Paulo ore pee eibatisai oltung'ani naa keishop Kristo. Midol oltung'ani oji olairukoni te nkata e kanisa edukuya eton eitu eibatisai.<sup>24</sup>

Nelo Paulo dukuya ajo, ***"Meitokini aata Olyahudi anaa Olyunani, orrindik arashu ololakuno, olee arashu eng'oruoi: irara pooki nabo ti atua Kristo Yesu"*** (Ilgalatia 3: 28). Neaku, ore tiatua Yesu king'or iltung'ana toonkonyek naapaasha amu kitaa iltung'ana ng'ejuko. Ore tiatua Yesu mikiata olkep tenkaraki empaashata naata oltung'ani. Ore apa tenkata e Bibilia ketii mang'atisho oleng tiatua lelo tung'ana metaa keibaro oleng. Keimaki Paulo ina mang'atisho tiatua Ilgiriki oLyahudi, nejo,

---

<sup>24</sup> Ketii embuku sidai nalimu enaipirta ina bae telalai naigero oltung'ani oji G. R. Beasley-Murray, *Baptism in the New Testament* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: William B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 1962).

*"Amu ninye eseriani ang, olaa ninye oitaa iyiook indung'ot pokira nabo, neturoyie enapa suntai e nkiba narish iyiook..."* (Efeso 2: 14). Ore sii tenkop Olmaasai ketii mang'atisho oleng toonkoitoi kumok. Ore enedukuya, ketii mang'atisho tiatua iloshon loo Ilmaasai maate. Netuata sii iltung'ana kumok tenkaraki ina mang'atisho. Eton etii enyamali o taata. Netii sii enyamali tiatua ilewa o nkituak. Ore inkatitin kumok kemen ilewa inkituaak oleng nebuaaki neidong pesho. Kake ketii osiligi sapuk oleng tiatua Yesu Kristo amu ore pee kiaku ilairukok nikitum iltauja ng'ejuko o inkonyek ng'ejuko. Niking'or iltung'ana anaa iltung'ana le Nkai. Mikidol emua enye, nimikishilaa iloshon lenye, nemeata enatiu tenaa kera inkituak aashu era ilewa. Ekiyanyit pooki ng'ai. Etejo ororei le Nkai, *"Eyanyita iltung'ana pooki, entonyor ilalashera, entureita olaiguanani kitok"* (1 Petero 2: 17). Ore sii tenaipirta ilewa o inkituaak kejo 1 Petero 3: 7, *"Entotiu sii intae neijia lo payiani, entotoni o nkituaak inyi te eng'eno, nincho enkitok inaairirikino anaa entoki nashal, amu irara ilajung'ok tenebo le mpiris e mpuaan pee meiboori enkomono inyi."* Ore enedukuya, kenare nikiata Eng'eno oleng kigira aatoni tenebo inkituaak ang. Kenare nikisipu impukunot enye. Nikisipu aajo kaji kinko pee kirorie ninche. Nikiyanyit sii ninche. Amu, keasishore Petero ororei obo tenkutuk Olgiriki oji **"timen"** tiatua ilo kereri oata tipat anaa "enkanyit."<sup>25</sup> Neaku, kenare nikiyanyit inkituaak ang oleng tiatua Yesu. Ore enkiyama oolairukok nenare napaasha oleng o enkiyama oleitu eiruk. Kake eton adol ilewa oora ilairukok le Yesu ooirorie inkituaak enye tenkoitoi torrongo oleng. Etiu anaa eton egira aadamu ninche anaa isinkan mme anaa ilajung'ok tenebo ninche le mpiris e mpuaan. Amu, kejo sii olkereri le 29, ***"Naa tinirara iltung'ana le Kristo, nirara eishoi e Abraham, nirara***

---

<sup>25</sup> J. Ramsey Michaels, *1Peter*, Word Biblical Commentary vol. 49 (Waco, Texas: Word Books, 1988) 168.

*ilajung'ok le Enkai te risioroto eina kisiligata''* (Gal. 3: 29).

Kejo ele kereri te 1 Petero 3:7 inchere kenare netoni ilewa tenebo inkituaak enye anaa entoki nashal. Kake kaji eikununo ina shalan? Kajo kegira aimaki enchalan osesen ake amu ore inkatitin kumok keata enkitok naje Eng'eno alang olee. Neaku, ore tenkaraki era enkitok entoki nashal, kenare nikiyanyit ninche oleng anaa ilajung'ok tenebo iyiook. Menare nikiaasishore engolon ang pee kisimaki ninche aashu pee kintame ninche pesho. Ore tiatua ororei le Nkai kidol aajo ore ilo tung'ani oaasishore engolon enye pee eisomit oltung'ani oshal naa ketii abori engoro enkai (Ndung. 14: 31; 17:5; Enk. 24: 14).

Neaku, matadamu aajo kira nabo tiatua Yesu nemenare netii olkep atua iyiook. Anaata etii enyorrata narisio tiatua iyiook pooki. Kira olosho obo tiatua Yesu. Kira nabo metaa meekure emen ilewa inkituaak. Kake keyanyit ninche oleng te ng'eno o te mpiris e Yesu.

Neaku, keiruk oltung'ani neibatisai neaku enkerai Enkai. Ore pee eas ina neaku ninye oltung'ani ng'ujuk oleng. Nemeekure esuj olkep otii olkuak. Nemeekure esuj sii enturuj naipirta inkituaak. Kake keyanyit pooki ng'ai nenyor sii enkitok enye nenyor sii enkitok olupayan lenye.

## EMATUA E ARE – Efeso - Tito

Enkishui musana o enkishui ng'ejuk – Efeso 2: 1-22.

Kejo olkereri le dukuya, "*Naa intae eitopiwuo ninye, enapa kata ituata tenkaraki oo nkitarruorrot o ng'ok...*" Ore tiatua ina Bibilia Olgiriki nemetii kulo rorei oojo "*Naa intae eitopiwuo ninye*" atua olkereri le dukuya. Kake ketii olkereri le imiet pee ejo "*enyaaka ninye aitopiu iyiook pee kinchu tenebo Kristo.*"<sup>26</sup> Kake ore ina Bibilia nataasishore Ilairukok looLmaasai pee eibeleyen in Bibilia nikiata naa keata ilo kereri oji "*Naa intae eitopiwuo ninye*" te nkiterunoto olkereri le dukuya. Kelimu ina Bibilia e Kimaasai enaipirta Bibilia nataasishore ninche tenkardasi edukuya naji "*Elimunoto Ena Buku*" naa keji ina Bibilia apa R.S.V. aa inchere *Revised Standard Version*. Neaku ore tenkaraki etusuja Ilang'eni looLmaasai ina Bibilia apa netipika sii ninche ilo kereri te dukuya olkereri le dukuya. Kake meata enyamali oleng amu keata kulo kererin ina damunoto naa keibalunye sii oleng tolkereri le imiet.

Neaku, king'as aaimaki olkereri le dukuya metii "*Naa intae eitopiwuo ninye.*" Neaku keji etuata apa iltung'ana tiatua ng'ok enye. Kainyioo egira Paulo aimaki pee ejo "*ituata*" tiatua ng'ok? Kegira aimaki inchere etuata ninche tiatua iltauja lenye. Kesipa eton eishu tooseseni kake etuata tiatua enkiyang'et enye. Metaa meshilaa imbaa Enkai, nejo sii ninye keishu ina kata esujita enkoitoi enkop kake ore te sipata keishu kake etuata sii. Etiu anaa ina koliai naimaka Paulo pee ejo, "*...kake ore ina naa enoo ng'uarrat ake, netua hoo neishu*" (1 Tim. 5: 6). Neaku, ore ina

---

<sup>26</sup> Alfred Marshall, *The R.S.V. Interlinear Greek-English New Testament, The Nestle Greek Text with a literal English translation and also a marginal text of The Revised Standard Version* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Regency Reference Library, 1958) 761 (Ephesians 2: 1, 5).

koliai netua amu kesujita ing'uarat enyena. Kesujita enkoitoi e sheitani. Megira adamu ajo ore osesen lenye naa ole Nkai. Megira adamu ajo keata enkibooroto e kewan tipat oleng toonkonyek Enkai. Neaku, etiu anaa kesujita enkoitoi enkeeya amu ore enkoitoi esupatisho naa enkoitoi esinyatisho mme enoo ng'uarat. Naa melelek ina bae amu meyieu nening oltung'ani ajo etua eton eishu. Kake kagira alimu esipata ake anaa enajo Bibilia. Ore pee miruk Yesu naa kesipa ajo itua tiatua oltau lino. Kake ore pee ing'amu Yesu nitum enkishui nemeiting, amu etejo Yesu kewon, "*Kara nanu enkoitoi, o esipata o enkishui. Metii oltung'ani olotu enetii Papa mme nanu eimayie*" (Yhn. 14: 6). Kenare nirridu sii ng'ok inono nikimbatisai sii anaa enajo Bibilia (Iasat 2: 38; Iroma 6: 1-4; Mat. 28: 18, 19).

Keidim aataas iltung'ana leitu eiruk imbaa kumok e maate kake etiu anaa enatejo Yesu kewon pee ejo, "*..amu ore matii nanu mindimidimi intae aataas toki*" (Yhn. 15: 5). Neaku, ore pee etum oltung'ani intokitin kumok oleng neas sii isiaitin kumok oleng kake ore metii Yesu naa enepesho.

Ebaiki nejo oltung'ani, "*Maidim airuko amu atua tiatua ng'ok.*" Kake keibala tiatua Bibilia ajo meishiakino ina kitolonyata amu keipotito Enkai iyiook pee king'uaa ina oitoi torrongo aajing enkoitoi sidai. Naa ore pee kiyieu nikiruk neretu Enkai iyiook pee kiruk. Metaa, kenare nemut oltung'ani pee esuj Yesu neiyietu sii Enkai ninye te Nkiyang'et Sinyati neretu Enkai ninye toonkoitoi kumok pee eiruk. Keretu Enkai iyiook kake meisimaki iyiook tinimikiyieu (Is. 1:18; 55: 1-8; Iasat 17: 30; Acts 2: 38; 3: 19; Yhn. 6: 44; 7: 17; 16: 8-10).

Matisipu Efeso 2: 2, 3 - Ore apa eton eitu eaku iltung'ana ilairukok, enkoitoi enkop ake esujita. Meshilaa enkoitoi e Yesu. Nesujita enkoitoi oo ng'uarat oo seseni lenye anaa enajo olkereri li okuni. Neaku ore enkipimet enye naa ng'uarat enye. Ore pee eyieu entoki naje naa keing'oru enkoitoi pee etum, ata tenaa keitame ilkulikai tung'ana. Kejo sii keyiolo imbaa sidain kake meyiolo. Meikilikuan ate aajo kainyioo eyieu Enkai kake kejo ake



kainyioo eyieu ninche aashu olkuak lenye. Kesujita enkoitoi e sheitani **"ilo kitok le ngolon o loing'ang'e"** kake ore inkulie katitin meyiolo. Neaku, ore te sipata keyieu neata ai oitoi ng'ejuk amu ore enkiting'oto eina oitoi naa enkeeya amu etii abori engoro Enkai. Keyieu neata iltung'ana indamunot naaing'uaa shumata pee edol imbaa te nkoitoi naibala.

Matisipu Efeso 2: 4-7. Neaku, enoto Enkai enkipankata pee enyor iyiook eton kiasita ng'ok. Neirriwaki iyiook Enkerai enye pee eitopiu iyiook amu kituata tiatua ng'ok. Amu, ore pee king'amu Yesu tenkirukoto, o te nkirridunoto o te nkibatisa neitopiu Yesu iyiook tempiris enye (Iasat 2: 38; Iroma 6: 1-4). Neitopiu iyiook tenebo Kristo nepik iyiook atua iwuejitin e shumata. Metaa, eton kitii ena kop kake ore indamunot o ltauja lang naa keipirare shumata. Amu, etejo sii Paulo ti ai wueji inchere, **"Tena keitopiwuoki intae tenebo Kristo, eng'oru nena baa naatii shumata, netii Kristo, etonita te nkaina e tatene e Enkai. Empirie indamunot inyi nena baa naatii shumata, mme nena naatii enkop"** (Ilkol. 3: 1,2; Ing'orai sii Ilf. 3: 18-21). Etadoutuo sii imbaa e shumata nejing atua iltauja lang. Amu etijing'a Yesu, Enkiyang'et Sinyati, o Enkai atua iltauja lang (Efe. 1: 13, 14; 3: 14-19). Neaku, meekure aa ng'uarrat ang aashu olkuak lang enkipimet ang. Etaa ekidamu ororei le Nkai pee kiyiolou enikiaas. Kipoyie indamunot e Kristo. Naa ore tenkiting'oto keibalayu pooki toki metaa keibalayu ajo ore ina kipankata e Kristo naa eisidai oleng, naa embae nabore Eng'eno Enkai sapuk oleng.

Nelo dukuya ororei le Nkai ajo, **"Amu te mpiris eitajewuoki intae to rrekie le nkirukoto: neme hoo tenkaraki ae nitaasa intae, enkishorunoto Enkai, neme enkaraki nkiaasin, metum ake likae tung'ani enawuasare. Amu kira iyiook esiaai enye naitayioki tiatua Kristo Yesu tenkaraki isiaaitin sidain naaitobira apa Enkai te dukuya pee kipuo tiatua ninche"** (Efeso 2: 8-10).

Keata ele kereri tipat oleng amu kejo ore enjeunoto ang naa meing'uaa iyiook maate. Kake eing'uaa Enkai tenebo Yesu. Keata Enkai empiris te iyiook hoo nikituata tiatua ng'ok. Neisho iyiook



6. Olkikau loo lootuata (1:18).
7. Ketii emborei Enkai atua ninye (1: 19).
8. Ninye oipirare osotua loo ntokitin pooki tenkaraki osarge lenye (1: 20).

Neaku, maimaki kuna baa maa naabo.

**Kenyaanyukie Enkai** (Ilkolosai 1: 15) – Ore ilo rorei tenkutuk Olgiriki naa keji "*eikon*." Ketii olang'eni obo olimu imbaa sidain naaipirta ilo rorei. Kejo ninye ore ilo rorei naa kejo ketiu Yesu anaa Enkai te pooki oitoi. Neibalunye sii Yesu Enkai. Ore apa keasishore Ilyahudi ilo rorei pee eimaki Eng'eno Enkai tembuku naji "*Eng'eno e Solomon*" 7: 26. Neaku, ore pee easishore Paulo ilo rorei neyiolou ninche aajo etaa keata ina eng'eno osesen aa Yesu kewon. Neaku Yesu ewalata nawal iyieunot enye naipirta Eng'eno Enkai.<sup>27</sup>

Keata sii tipat ilo rorei to Lgiriki. Amu, keimaki oshi entoki naji "*logos*" naa ore inkulie katitin keasishore ilo rorei oji "*eikon*" pee eimaki "*logos*." Neaku, etiu anaa kejoito Paulo ore ina bae nigirara aaimaki intae naipirta "*logos*" aa inchere "*eikon*" Enkai, naa ore te sipata etaa Yesu Kristo ina. Neaku sii ilomon supati te ninche.<sup>28</sup>

Ore sii pee ening lelo tung'ana ooyiolo Osotua Musana ina bae nedamu Enkiterunoto 1: 27 pee ejo Enkai, eitayio enkitok olee tenkitanyaanyukoto enye. Neaku, ore Yesu naa oltung'ani sii te sipata. Era ninye oltung'ani anaa enatiu oltung'ani katukul.

---

<sup>27</sup> William Barclay, *The Letters to the Philippians, Colossians, and Thessalonians* (Philadelphia: The Westminster Press, 1975) 116, 117.

<sup>28</sup> Barclay, 117. Ing'orai sii Philo, "On The Account of the World's Creation Given by Moses," vol. 1 with an English translation by F. H. Colson and G. H. Whitaker (Cambridge, Massachusetts and London, England: Harvard University Press, 1929) chapter 8-verse 31.

Neaku, ore sii pee kidol Yesu, kidol sii oltung'ani bayaroti metaa oltung'ani otaa enkitanyaanyukoto toolkulikai.<sup>29</sup>

Neitoki ilo ang'eni ajo ketiu ilo rorei anaa empisha. Neaku, ore Yesu naa empisha Enkai. Ore pee idol Yesu nidol enatiu Enkai.<sup>30</sup>

Keasishore sii Paulo ilo rorei te dikai wueji pee eimaki Yesu anaa 2 Ilkor. 4: 4 pee ejo "... *laa ninye nyaanyukie e Nkai.*" Neimaki sii embuku o Lhebrania embae naijo ina pee ejo, "*Ninye oitodolu enatiu enkisisa Enkai naa ninye otaa olmishire le naikununo Enkai...*" (1:3). Neaku, maisisa Yesu oleng amu ore pee kidol ninye nikidol enatiu Enkai. Era ninye empisha Enkai. Nera sii ninye Eng'eno Enkai.

**Olkikau le pooki toki naitayioki (Ilkol. 1: 15).** Ore tipat eilo kereri naa inchere keata Yesu tipat alang intokitin pooki naaitayioki. Ninye natii dukuya naa ninye naiterua intokitin pooki. Neitu sii apa eitobiruni Yesu kewon amu keji ninye naitayio pooki toki (1:16).<sup>31</sup> Keata ina bae tipat amu etii iltung'ana taata oojo eitobiruaki sii Yesu metaa metii intarasi tenebo Enkai. Kake mesipa ina bae katukul. Nejo etii ninye dukuya pooki toki (1: 17). Neimaki sii Paulo Yesu te mbuku e Filipi, nejo ore apa eton eitu elotu ena kop neata ninye "*empukunoto e Nkai*" (2: 6). Nejo sii embuku Olhebrania egira aimaki Yesu, "*..olaa te ninye eitayioki enkop*" (1: 2). Nejo sii Yohana, "*Etaa pooki toki te ninye, nemeetae hoo toki te nena naataa, naitaaki metii ninye*" (1: 3). Neaku, ketii apa tenebo Enkai moitie. Meetae enkata nemetii ninye.

**Ninye oitobira intokitin pooki naa ninye eitobirakaki** (Ilkolosai 1: 16). Eitobira ninye intokitin pooki neaku ore pooki toki naa ketii tenkaraki enkisisa enye. Neaku, kenare nikisis Yesu te pooki toki. Amu, inenyena pooki toki naa ketii tenkaraki ninye.

---

<sup>29</sup> Barclay, 117, 118.

<sup>30</sup> Barclay, 118.

<sup>31</sup> F. F. Bruce, *The Epistles to the Colossians, to Philemon, and to the Ephesians* NICNT (Grand Rapids, Michigan: William B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 1984) 59.

Neaku, kiasishore pooki toki nikiata tenkanyit o te nkisisa Enkai. Ore pee kisipu ina bae tenguton oleng naa keiblekeny iyiook katukul. Amu, ore pee kiyiolou aajo eitobira ninye pooki toki naa ninye eitobirakaki neretu iyiook pee kisis ninye te pooki toki nikiata. Metaa mikiisis nena tokitin ate amu kiyiolo aajo meishiakino tenkaraki ketii nena tokitin pee kiasishore tenkisisa e Yesu. Keisis iltung'ana ilmalaika apa tina rishata e Paulo (Ilkol. 2: 18) kake meishiakino ina amu eitobirakaki Yesu ilmalaika.

**Keitasheyie intokitin pooki atua ninye** (Ilkolosai 1: 17). Yesu oitobira intokitin pooki netii tenkaraki enkisisa enye naa ninye sii enkiting'oto e pooki toki. Nejo sii tene eitasheyie intokitin pooki atua ninye. Metaa keibung'ita ninye intokitin pooki. Keibung'ita ilkeek, inkaitubulu pooki, ing'uesin pooki, ilakir, olapa o ena kop pooki pee meparipara. Keibung'ita sii enkishui ang. Neaku, kiiyang tenkaraki ninye. Ore pee kimuoiyu nikinchiu tenkaraki ninye. Ore eseriani nikitum tiatua iltauja lang naa ketii tenkaraki Yesu. Keitasheyie sii osotua likiata tenkaraki ninye. Ore pee kiyieu nikintayu osotua kake mikishilaa Yesu naa meitashe ilo sotua. Kake ore pee king'iri nikisilig Yesu pee eretu iyiook pee kias pooki toki tenkanyit o teng'iriata naa keitashe osotua. Kake ore inkulie katitin kisimaki imbaa nemetii Yesu atua iltauja lang, nerruoyo imbaa oleng. Nenare sii pee incho Yesu oltau lino amu ninye likintobira (Ing'orai sii Ilhebrania 1: 3; pee idol ajo eitasheyie intokitin pooki tenkaraki Yesu).

**Era ninye elukunya e kanisa** (Ilkolosai 1: 18). Ore Yesu naa elukunya e kanisa aa inchere keitasheiki kanisa, netii tenebo kanisa, neisho kanisa engolon enye. Ore osesen naa kanisa (Ilkol. 1: 24; 1 Ilkor. 12: 12-27; Iroma 12: 4, 5) neaku kenare sii pee eyanyit osesen elukunya enye. Metii ai lukunya neme Yesu ake. Metii oltung'ani ora elukunya e kanisa. Kesipa ketii ilarikok le kanisa kake eton etii sii ninche abori Yesu. Ore pee erikino kanisa aashu ilarikok le kanisa ajo ketii abori Yesu naa keaku enyamali sapuk oleng. Neaku, ore pee eikilikuan iltung'ana ilairukok aajo kaing'ai elukunya e kanisa inyi naa kenare nejoki, Yesu ake metii likai. Ina

sii pee eata tipat oleng pee eomon ilarikok pee etum iwalat naaing'uaa Yesu. Kenare neata ninche indamunot e Kristo. Ore pee etum olwuasa nepuo dukuya oopeny nemesidai katukul.

Neaku, ore pee ejing oltung'ani kanisa tenkibatisa (1 Ilkor. 12: 13) netii sii abori enkidimata e Yesu amu Yesu ake elukunya e kanisa. Nelo ilo tung'ani dukuya aisilig Yesu pee etum endaa naipirta enkiyang'et enye. Neomon Yesu anaake pee etum sii indamunot e Kristo.

**Olkikau loo lootuata** (Ilkolosai 1:18) – Ore Yesu naa ninye oata tipat oleng te mpiunoto neata sii ninye osesen lempiunoto. Kesipa eitopiuo ilkulikai apa eton eitu epiu ninye Yesu anaa pee eitopiu Elisha olayioni too 2 Ilkinki 4: 35. Netii sii ilkulikae to Sotua Ng'ejuk ooitopiuo (Lk. 7:15; Yhn. 11:44; Iasat 9: 36-41; 20: 7-11). Kake ore lelo kulikae tung'ana nenyaaakita aaye. Naa ore Yesu neitu eitoki aye eidipa ninye aitopiu. Ore sii teneipoti olayioni aajo olkikau tolmarei oje naa mme lasima pee aa ninye ake etoiwuoki teilo marei kake ninye ole dukuya teinoto aa olayioni. Neaku, era ninye "*olkikau le pooki toki naitayioki*" nera sii ninye "*olkikau oiterunye aing'uaa ilootuata.*" Metaa ninye otii dukuya ilkulikae pooki. Ninye oata tipat alang ilkulikai. Neaku, ore tenkaraki empiunoto enye nikiata sii iyiook osiligi aajo aikiipiu. Amu, etejo Paulo te dikai wueji teneitu eitopiuni Yesu anaata kiata enyamali sapuk oleng. Kake kesipa ajo etopiuo neaku kiata osiligi sapuk ajo keitopiu sii Enkai iyiook. Nera sii ninye enkiterunoto o enkiting'oto oo ntokitin pooki (1 Ilkor. 15: 12-58; Iroma1: 4; Emb. 1: 5; 2: 8; 22:13; Yhn. 14: 19; Iroma 8: 29; Ilheb. 2: 14; 2 Tim. 1: 10). Neaku, ore elukunya e kanisa naa oltung'ani otopiuo sii aing'uaa ilootuata neata sii enkidimata pooki naa ninye enkiterunoto o enkiting'oto.

**Ketii emborei Enkai atua Yesu** (Ilkolosai 1: 19; 2: 9). - Ore apa te rishata e Paulo keisis ninche inkulie aitin nemeshilaa Yesu anaa Enkai. Kake kidol tele kereri aajo ketii ororei le Nkai, enkiyang'et, Eng'eno, enkisisa, enkidimata, o enyorrata enye atua

Yesu.<sup>32</sup> Neaku ore tenkaraki ina mme lasima pee kiure inkulie kiyang'eta aashu inkulie aitin. Neme lasima pee kiure aasisa Yesu anaa Enkai. Amu, keyiolo Ilmaasai Enkai naa ore pee eyiolou Enkai, netii sii emborei Enkai atua Yesu, nenare sii pee eng'amu Yesu o enkoitoi enye. Ore pee eng'amu Yesu neng'amu sii Enkai o enkoitoi enye (Yhn 5: 23).

**Ninye oipirare osotua loo ntokitin pooki tenkaraki osarge lenye** (Ilkolosai 1: 20). Ore apa pee eye Yesu te shumata osalaba etune olantererai losotua loontokitin pooki. Amu, kejo Ilkol. 2: 15 enaipirta enataasa Enkai tiatua Yesu te shumata osalaba, "*Ninye otuuruo nkitoriat o loogol pooki o masaa o larrabal neitoduaaya te neibala, nerik aitaa iarunot etigilua ninche.*" Kesipa keitaakuno ninche anaa keata enkidimata kake ore te sipata meata enkidimata nasipa nabik. Neaku, etiu anaa kegira ninche aaguran te nkidimata enye kake meata enkidimata nasipa. Kesipa sii inchere eton etii inyamalaritin kumok oleng enkop kake kelotu enkolong nabo naatae osotua tenkaraki Yesu Kristo. Keliki iyiook Iroma 8: 18-25 ajo kenyamal ena kop kake kelotu enkolong e lakunoto e pooki toki. Keliki sii iyiook Ilfilipi ajo kelotu enkolong nabo pee egil pooki ng'ai kung aasis Yesu (2: 10-11). Kesipa ajo ketum embata ooltung'ana enkiguena torrano kake lasima pee egil kung. Megil pooki kung tenkaraki kenyor Enkai kake tenkaraki keata Yesu enkidimata netaa ninye Olaitoriani. Neaku, maibung'a esipata inchere etii enkidimata pooki atua Yesu naa era ninye olaitutumoni loontokitin pooki. Maing'oru osotua tenakata tenebo Yesu paa tenelotu ina olong enkiguena nikiata enchipai oleng pee kigil kung tedukuya olorika lenye.

Keimaki Paulo ina bae tiatua Ilkol. 1: 21-23. Metaa ore tenkaraki osesen le Yesu otua te shumata osalaba keidimayu pee eitarasaa Yesu iyiook kira sinyat te dukuya Enkai tiniking'amu ninye tenkirukoto, o te nkirridunoto o tenkibatisa. Nikipuo sii dukuya te nkirukoto o to siligi (Ing'orai sii Ilkol. 2: 11, 12; Ilgal. 3:

---

<sup>32</sup> Bruce, 74.

27; Iasat 2: 38; Iroma 6: 1-4; 1 Pet. 3: 21). Ore apa ekira ilmang'ati lenyena kake ore tenkaraki Yesu keidimayu pee kiata eseriani tenebo Enkai.

### **Emurata nasipa o enkibatisa** – Ilkolosai 2: 11, 12, 13, 14

Ore pee eng'amu oltung'ani Yesu tenkibatisa etiu anaa emurata aa inchere keitayu entoki naje neaku entoki ng'ejuk. Kake keipirta emurata ooltauja lang neme emurata naipirta iseseni lang. Neaku, ore pee eibatisai oltung'ani naa kepuku ilo sesen musana nepiu tenkishui ng'ejuk. Naa kesipa kenyorraa oltung'ani pee eibatisai kake Yesu Kristo o Enkai opalaki ng'ok enyena amu meata oltung'ani engolon pee epalaki kewon ng'ok enyena aa ninye ake makewon. Amu, kejo sii olkereri le 13, "*Naa intae, ilooutata apa too nkitarruorrot o too seseni linyi lemumurata eitopiwuo intae Enkai tenebo ninye, netapalaka iyiook inkitarruorrot ang pooki..*" (Ilkolosai 2: 13). Neaku, Lasima pee etii enkirukoto naipirta engolon Enkai amu "**enkiaas**" enye. Kejo iltung'ana meidimayu pee eipirta enkibatisa enjeunoto ang amu enkiaas nikias. Nejo sii Paulo too nkulie wuejitin meidimayu pee eitajeu iyiook inkiaasin ang. Kake kejo ele kereri keipirta ina bae "**enkiaas**" Enkai. Neaku, kesipa kenyorraa oltung'ani pee eibatisai kake meisiligita engolon enye, keisiligita engolon Enkai pee etum empalakinoto oong'ok o Enkiyang'et Sinyati. Kapaasha sii ena murata o emurata Olyahudi apa amu mme lasima pee eata oltung'ani enkirukoto apa pee emurati tolkuak loo Lyahudi. Kake kejo ele kereri "**te nkirukoto.**" Neaku, ina pee meishiakino pee eibatisai enkerai kiti oleng nemeyiolo tipat enkibatisa nemeata enkirukoto.



**Elotunoto o Laitoriani** – 1 Ilesalonike 4: 13- 5: 1-11; 2 Iles. 1: 5-10. Matisipu 1 Ilesalonike 4: 13-5: 11.

Ebaiki nejo kulo tung'ana kesioki Yesu ashukunye kake etuata iltung'ana eton eitu eshukunye neaku ketum indamunot naaipirta ninche aa inchere kepiu sa aashu mepiu? Ore iltung'ana apa leme ilairukok naa meata osiligi katukul ajo kepiu oltung'ani. Ore sii Ilmaasai ketum oshi osina oleng teneye oltung'ani amu meata osiligi le mpiunoto. Kake etejo Paulo ore tenkaraki empiunoto e Yesu kiata sii iyiook osiligi aajo keitopiu sii Enkai iyiook. Nejo ore pee elotu ina olong e Yesu nedou ninye aing'uaa keper naa ore lelo ootuata apa aa ilairukok neng'as aapiu ninche. Ore te siadi ina nepuo sii lelo tung'ana leton eishu enetii Enkai. Netoni tenebo Yesu intarasi. Ore lelo ootaasa ntorrok nepuo olbalbal le nkima (Yhn. 5: 28-30). Neaku, matang'amu Yesu pee kitum osiligi le mpiunoto sidai nimikitung'ana enkiguena torriono.

Nelo Paulo dukuya ajo kelotu enkolong e Yesu anaa olapurroni (1 Iles. 5: 1-3). Ore ejoito iltung'ana "kiserian" nelotu enyamali sapuk (Ing'orai sii Yer. 6: 14; 8: 11; Esek. 13: 10; Mika 3:5). Etiu anaa Ilmaasai tenejo "*kiserian*" kake metii eseriani enkang enye. Kake ore ina torrioni naa eisapuk alang enyamali te nkang ino. Amu, ore ina torrioni naa keipirta enkishui ino. Ainyioo pee ejo iltung'ana "*kiserian*" tenaa kegira alotu enyamali sapuk. Kajo tenkaraki medolita, aashu ata tenelikini meiruk ajo kesipa. Kake ebaiki nemelilioo sii enkeeya tenakata te iyie kake iyioo ajo lasima pee elotu. Ore sii enkeeya ino miyioo ajo kanu elotu. Ebaiki nelotu sii enkeeya ino anaa olapurroni nimiata erishata pee irretena. Neaku, tisiipu enkishui ino tenaa ijoito keserian pooki toki kake eton eitu iruk Yesu. Amu, ore eton eitu iruk Yesu naa kegira alotu erruorroto shumata iyie.

**Matisipu 1 Ilesalonike 5: 4-11.** Mme lasima pee eata ilairukok enkuretisho tenkaraki ina olong Olaitoriani amu ketii atua ewang'an. Negira aaibooyo ate nepuoito dukuya te nkirukoto. Neaku kesipa kelotu enkolong Olaitoriani kake ketii enkoitoi pee

kilany ina goro Enkai naa pee kiruk nikirridu neibatisai iyiook nikipuo dukuya anaa inkerawang'an nikimbung enkirukoto aakurraki. Kejo 1 Yohana, *"..kake tinikipuoyie ewang'an, anaa pee etii ninye ewang'an, nikiata enchula olikae o likae, neisuj iyiook osarge le Yesu Kristo, Oinoti lenye aoru ng'ok pooki"* (1: 7). Nejo dikai wueji etipika Enkai ewang'an atua iltauja lang (2 Ilkor. 4: 6). Amu, ore enaimin naa keipirta imbaa pooki torrok. Kake ore pee kiaku ilairukok niking'uaa imbaa enaimin aajing atua imbaa ewang'an.

Matujur **2 Iles. 1: 5-10**. Ore Enkai naa Enkai oo sipat. Neaku, ore pee etum ilairukok enyamali tenkaraki ilkulikai leitu eiruk, naa keshukoki Enkai lelo leitu eiruk enyamali enye. Metaa ore pee eisililil ileitu eiruk ilairukok neshukunye ina kisilililoto shumata ileitu eiruk. Amu, kedolita Enkai pooki toki nemeshipa teneisililil ileitu eiruk ilairukok. Ore te dukuya ebaiki nejo olairukoni medolita Enkai inkisilililot aainei. Kake ore te sipata kedolita Enkai pooki toki neata olng'ur te lelo oogira aatum inkisilililot. Amu, etejo Yesu te dikai wueji, *"Imayianana intae te nesukeny ninche intae, neisililil, neiteeniki intae imbaa pooki torrok e lejare tenaa nkaraki nanu. Enting'idata nishipapa oleng; amu kitok olerrinyore linyi te shumata; amu eisilililo ninche aaiko neijia iloibonok le Nkai ootii apa te dukuya intae"* (Mat. 5: 11, 12). Ore pee eshukunye Yesu ena kop naa keiguenare ileitu eiruk o lelo ootanyaita Enkai. Amu, kejo 2: 10 tena buku (2 Iles.) ake naipirta lelo leitu eiruk, *"..amu etanyaita ninche enyorru esipata naidim aitajeu ninche."*

Kayieu nikiimaki tenguton ilo kereri pee ejo *"..kuldo lemening ilomon Supati lo Laitoriani lang Yesu"* (2 Iles. 1: 8). Ore pee ejo *"lemening"* naa keji tenkutuk Olgiriki, *"mei hupakousin."* Keipirta ilo tung'ani lemeibung ilomon supati asuj. Amu, keidimayu pee ening oltung'ani ilomon supati nemesuj kake ore ilo rorei naa keipirta ilo tung'ani oning neng'amu nesuj sii. Kake keji *"lemening"* neaku, keipirta ileitu esuj, ileitu eibung, ileitu eiruk, ileitu eirridu, ileitu eibatisai.

Keimaki embuku o Iasat iltung'ana ootoning'o ilomon supati nejo, "*Neponari ororei le Nkai, ore esiana oo looiteng'eni neponari oleng te Yerusalem, ore ilapolosak kumok neunokino enkirukoto*" (Iasat 6: 7). Ore pee easishore ilo rorei oji "*neunokino*" naa keji "*hupekuon*" tenkutuk Olgiriki. Naa keeta sii tipat naipirta oltung'ani oning neibung nesuj ilomon supati. Neaku, etoning'otuo ninche ororei le Nkai neiruk, neirridu, neibatisai, neibung enkoitoi e Yesu aakurraki nepuo dukuya. Ore sii te Iroma 10: 16 keasishore ilo rorei ake oji "*hupekousan*" (keasishore ina Bibilia te Kimaasai "*ootishilaitie*") aa inchere eitu eng'amu ninche neitu eibung, neitu eiruk, neitu sii eibatisai. Ing'orai sii Iroma 6: 17; Ilheb. 5: 9 amu keasishore sii kulo kererin ilo rorei ake. Ore te kulo kererin keasishore Bibilia te Kimaasai "aning." Kake keipirta sii oltung'ani oning te sipata oleng nyenorraa, neiruk, neibung, nesuj sii. Keji te Kingeresa "*obey*."

**Matisipu 2 Ilesalonike 1: 9.** Kejo, "*Amu keitamei te mutata oo ntarsi nekepari aitalam enetii Olaitoriani o enetii enkitoo e nkidimata enye.*" Neaku, ore pee meng'amu oltung'ani ilomon supati le Yesu netum enyamali sapuk oleng. Nepik Enkai ninye ewueji torrano nemetii Enkai hoo naa kejo Bibilia toonkulie wuejitin ketii Enkai pooki wueji. Kegut oleng ina bae kake keibala ajo metii ilo tung'ani tenebo Enkai. Neyiolo ajo metii tenebo Enkai naa ketii ine wueji intarasi o ntarasi.<sup>33</sup> Neaku, keikash oleng tinikilany ine wueji. Mairuko pooki pee kipuo enetii Enkai nikibik tenebo ninye intarasi. Ing'orai olkereri le 10 ning'oraa sii kulo kererin: Yhn. 3: 16, 36; 6: 40, 47; 11: 25, 26. Ore lelo ooiruko naa ketii tenebo intarasi (1 Iles. 4: 17). Neng'ar sii ilairukok enkitoo Enkai (Iroma 8: 17, 18; 2 Ilkor. 4: 17; Ilf. 3: 21).

---

<sup>33</sup> Ernest Best, *The First and Second Epistles to the Thessalonians* (Peabody, Massachusetts: Hendrickson Publishers, 1972) 262. Kake ketii ilkulikai tung'ana ojo ore pee elo oltung'ani olbalbal le nkima nemuta ninye katukul metaa meekure cetae ninye. Ing'orai Edward Fudge, *The Fire that Consumes* (Houston, Texas: Providential Press, 1982) 243-250; 361-410.

Matisipu sii **2 Ilesalonike 1: 10** – Ore pee eshukunye Yesu neing’asia ilairukok tenkitoo enye neshipa ninche amu eewuo enjeunoto enye naa eiruko sii ninche neaku mme lasima pee eata enkuretisho. Neaku, tadamu enkishui ino taata amu ore pee igelu enkoitoi oong’ok nitum enkiguena torrongo oleng tenkiting’oto. Kake ore pee igelu enkoitoi sidai nitum enkishui sidai tenebo Enkai.

### **Empiris Olaitoriani te Paulo** - 1 Tim. 1: 12-17.

Kejo Paulo te kulo kererin era ninye oltung’ani torrongo oleng apa eton eitu eaku ninye Olairukoni. Kear ilairukok nemor enkarna e Yesu. Kake keata Enkai enkipankata te ninye pee eitajeuo ninye neaku Paulo olalikioroni lororei le Nkai. Netum Paulo empiris, enkirukoto o enyorrata tiatua Yesu. Kitum enkatini naipirta enjeunoto enye te mbuku o Iasat 9: 1-19; 22: 1-21; 26: 1-32. Ing’orai sii embuku naigero naji *Inkisomaritin Naaing’uaa Osotua Ng’ejuk Naaret Ilairukok Pee Eriku Iltung’ana Leitu Eiruk Enetii Yesu Kristo -2 (Marko-Iasat)*, enkardasi nampa 151 pee isipu imbaa naaipirta enkibelekenyata e Paulo.

Keitodolu enkibelekenyata enye ajo ata tenaa ira oltung’ani torrongo eton eidimayu pee iaku olairukoni le Yesu. Ata tenaa itaara oltung’ani apa aashu itamoro enkarna e Yesu eton eidimayu pee itum empalakinoto oong’ok nitum enjeunoto tiatua Yesu tiniruk, nirridu nikimbatisai (Iasat 22: 16).

Ketii embae nabo nayieu nikiimaki oleng tenguton. Etejo Paulo, ***"ataasa apa nena te modai maata enkirukoto.."*** (1 Tim. 1: 13). Etaasa ninye nena baa te modai amu kejo ninye kegira aapong’ori ilairukok. Etaasa apa meata eyiolounoto (Iroma 10: 2). Keiruk Paulo ajo keatai Enkai kake meiruk ajo ore Yesu naa kerisio o Enkai. Kejo ninye kesujita ilairukok enkoitoi e modai kake ore te sipata naa ninye osujita enkoitoi emodai. Neaku, ebaiki nigira sii iyie amor enkarna e Yesu nijo kegira aapong’ori ilairukok le Yesu kake ore te sipata tinimirukito enkoitoi e Yesu igira iyie apong’ori.

Ebaiki nijo kegira ilairukok aasuj enkoitoi e modai kake ore te sipata naa iyie osujita enkoitoi e modai. Kake keata Enkai empiris sapuk oleng amu ore pee imbelekenya nikipalaki Enkai ing'ok inono nijing enkoitoi enjeunoto pee ijung enkishui nemeish.

Ore pee eimaki Paulo "**enkishui nemeiting**" naa kegira aimaki enkishui sidai tenkiputakinoto anaa enajo Yohana 10:10. Ore te matua eile ake e Timoteo kejo Paulo "**..peyie eyooki aang'amu inakishui naa ninye nara katukul**" (1 Tim. 6: 19). Neaku, ore inakishui naa enkishui nara enkishui nasipa oleng alang enkishui osesen ake. Naa keiteru ina kishui ina kata pee iaku iyie olairukoni le Yesu tenkirukoto, te nkirridunoto o te nkibatisa nelo dukuya intarasi tinilo sii iyie dukuya aisilig Yesu.<sup>34</sup>

### **Ilaiteng'enak le lejare – 1 Tim. 4: 1-5**

Ore kuna baa naa Enkiyang'et Sinyati eing'uaa. Metaa meing'uaa indamunot e Paulo ake. Neaku, keisiligayu oleng amu Enkai natolikio iyiook ajo keasayu. Nejo, "**..ore too nkatitin e nkiting'oto..**" (1 Tim. 4: 1). Ore pee ejo neijia naa kegira aimaki sii inkatitin enyena. Eiterua tina kata ake amu kelimu olkereri li opishana enaipirta nena "**atinin e modai neme ne Enkai.**" Neaku, kepong'ori iltung'ana taata teneimaki kulo kererin anaa kegira aimaki kuna olong'i ake. Kegira aimaki nena olong'i naaiterua apa pee elotu Yesu neito dukuya o metaba anaa nelotu Yesu. Ore sii te 2 Tim. 3: 1-5 kidol aajo ata tenejo "**too nkolong'i e nkiting'oto**" naa kegira aimaki sii nena katitin apa tenkata e Paulo o Timoteo. Amu eitanapa Paulo Timoteo tolkereri le imiet ake "**Talama iyie iltung'ana ooikununo neijia**" (2 Tim. 3: 5). Neaku, keibala ajo kegira sii Paulo aimaki nena katitin apa etii Timoteo. Metaa ore pee ejo Bibilia "**inkatitin enkiting'oto**" naa kegira aimaki ina kata

---

<sup>34</sup> Ing'orai ena buku pee idol imbaa kumok naaipirta ina bae: William D. Mounce, *Word Biblical Commentary – Pastoral Epistles* vol. 46 (Nashville: Thomas Nelson Publishers, 2000) 59.

apa naiterua tenkata enye o metabau enkata enkiting'oto enkop (Ing'orai sii lasat 2: 17-21; Ilheb. 1: 2).<sup>35</sup>

Nelo Paulo dukuya aikok Timoteo te naipirta iltung'ana ooling'uaa enkirukoto nejo, *"..naa keing'uaa kulikae enkirukoto.."* (1 Tim. 4: 1). Neaku, kejoito kebatata embata oolairukok. Amu, eiruko ninche kake ore tenkaraki enchalan enye nebatata. Keimaki Bibilia iltung'ana ootabatata toonkulie wuejitin te Bibilia anaa kuna: 1 Tim. 1: 6, 7; Ilheb. 6: 6; Ilgal. 5: 4; 1 Tim. 1:19, 20; Mat. 13: 1-23. Nejo sii Paulo naipirta lelo tung'ana ootabatata, *"nerubare lelo tauja le lejare o nkiteng'emat oo loiriruani.."* (1 Tim. 4: 1). Ore te sipata ore tiatua inkiteng'emat nemesipa naa ketii esiai e sheitani. Kegira sheitani aasishore iloiriruani lenyena pee elej iltung'ana pee elej sii ninche ilkulikai. Keimaki sii Paulo ina bae toonkulie wuejitin (1 Tim. 1: 20; 2 Ilhes. 2: 10-11; 2 Tim. 2: 26; 2 Ilkor. 11: 14-15). Neaku, kesipa kelejisho iltung'ana oleng, ata iltung'ana oojo era ilairukok. Neaku, matisipu iltung'ana oleng pee mikipong'ori aasuj imbaa nemesipa e sheitani.

Nejo Paulo, *"eimu esunkureisho e lelo oolejisho ootokilote iltauja lenye"* (1 Tim. 4: 2).

Neaku, kelejisho ninche eyiolo aajo keasita. Keasita te sunkureisho. Ebaiki neata ninche olwuasa aashu ebaiki neata indamunot pee etum iltung'ana ooisho ninche eretoto. Aashu ebaiki neyieu erikore ake kake meshilaa esipata. Ebaiki netiu ninche anaa lelo tung'ana oomaka Paulo pee ejo *"Amu kelotu enkata nemeyieu iltung'ana neng'iri ina kiteng'enare supat kake esuj ninche iyieunot enye neing'uraki ate ilturrurri loo laiteng'enak ooitabaya nena naayieu ninche, te ng'ion oo nkiyiaa enye nepaash inaasipa aasuj inkatinin e lejare"* (2 Tim. 4: 3, 4). Neaku, ore tenkaraki enchalan enye o sunkureisho enye neiturukie inkulie baa nemesipa alang esipata pee etum ninche iltung'ana. Keure ninche esipata amu kejo ebaiki netum inkisilililot tenelimu esipata anaake. Ore sii taata etaa keinyiang'u ilaiteng'enak iltung'ana too nkilani

---

<sup>35</sup> Mounce, 234.

aashu nkulie tokitin ake pee eponu iltung'ana kanisa. Aashu kelej ilaiteng'anak aaisur ilkulikai ti ai kanisa pee epuku te kanisa enye neponu kanisa enye (e lelo aiteng'anak). Ore inkulie katitin kejo ninche kiata iyiook esipata alang ilkulikae. Neiguenare sii ilkulikae te nkoitoi nagol oleng. Kake ebaiki neasita sii ninche nena baa naagira ninche aaiguenare ilkulikai. Ore pee ejo Paulo "**Ootokilote**" naa keipirta ororei te nkutuk Olgiriki oji "**kekausteiriasmenon.**" Kejo ilang'eni keidimayu pee eipirta ilo rorei olmishire otipika sheitani iltauja lenye. Metaa etiu anaa Embolunoto 13: 16 pee eimaki lelo tung'ana ooata olmishire too nkaik enye naipirta ina ng'ues torrano.<sup>36</sup> Neaku, kepuoito ninche eata olmishire le sheitani toltauja lenye.

Nelo Paulo dukuya aliki Timoteo ajo kainyioo inkitanapat enyena nemesipa. Nejo, "**..oomit eyamishoe..**" (1 Tim. 4: 3). Mikiyiolo te sipata aajo kainyioo indamunot enyena naaipirta ina bae kake ebaiki nejo mesidain imbaa osesen neaku, meishiakino pee eyamisho oltung'ani. Ata taata eton etii iltung'ana oojo meibung'akino imbaa osesen o mbaa enkiyang'et. Naa kesipa ajo ore imbaa enkiyang'et naa keata tipat alang imbaa osesen amu keye osesen kake eton etii enkiyang'et oltung'ani. Kake kesipa sii inchere keata tipat oleng osesen toonkonyek Enkai. Amu, keliki iyiook Iroma 12: 1 pee kincho Enkai iseseni lang anaa olasar oishu. Neaku, ore imbaa nikias tooseseni naa keipirta sii enkiyang'et. Kake mme torrano tinikiaas imbaa sidain tooseseni lang anaa enkiyama. Kenyorraa Paulo ajo eisidai enkiyama (1 Tim. 2: 15; 5: 11-15; 1 Ilkor. 7: 8,9; 25-40). Neliki sii iyiook embuku o Lhebrania ajo eisidai enkiyama kake kenare nikiramat endapash enkiyama, inchere pee mikisarkionie. (Ilheb. 13: 4). Neaku, ore enkiyama naa eisinyati oleng toonkonyek Enkai. Ore emboita tiatua enkiyama naa eisinyati sii. Mme lasima pee kiata enkurruna naipirta emboita tiatua enkiyama. Neaku, ore pee eisho Enkai iyiook elakunoto pee kiaas entoki naje, neiteng'en iyiook ilkulikai aajo meishiakino, naa

---

<sup>36</sup> Mounce, 237.

ketii enyamali sapuk. Kelijisho ninche naa ebaiki neata sii sheitani tiatua iltauja lenye. Kayiolo ajo kepong'ori iltung'ana neaku mayieu naiguenare ninche pesho kake ketii sii ilkulikai anaa lelo tung'ana oogira Paulo aimaki aa inchere keotiki aiteng'en iltung'ana imbaa nemesipa.

Nelo Paulo dukuya aimaki lelo tung'ana oolejisho nejo, "***..nemit einosi kulie daiki naaitayio Enkai, nemit eng'amuni te nashe lelo ooata enkirukoto ooyiolo isipat***" (1 Tim. 4: 3). Ebaiki negira Paulo aimaki Ilyahudi oojo meishiakino inkulie daiki kumok anaa enalimu Enkigilata oo nkitanapat 14: 1-21. Kake kejo ororei le Nkai etujuto nena kitanapat (Ilkol. 2: 14; Efeso 2: 14; Marko 7: 19; Iroma 14: 14). Neaku, eisidain indaiki pooki taata tinikinya. Kake kiimakita endaa natopolosakaki inkaitin naa kejo ororei le Nkai mesidain nena daiki meteleku tininya nimiyiolo ajo kaji eikununo (Ing'orai Ematua e dukuya enkisoma 10).

Neitoki ajo Paulo, "***Amu, ore pooki toki naitayio Enkai naa eisidai, nemeetae hoo ae toki nabo naanyi tenaa te nashe eng'amuni; amu keitisiny ororei le Enkai o enkomono***" (1 Tim. 4: 4, 5). Maimaki kulo kererin tenguton amu kelelek pee kipong'ori. Ore enedukuya keimaki "***pooki toki naitayio Enkai.***" Ore apa pee eitayu Enkai enkop nejo ninye eisidain pooki toki (Enkiterunoto 1: 31). Ore pee ejo eisidain kajo kegira aimaki inchere eisidain ninche tenkipirta enye. Amu, ketii imbenek nemenya oltung'ani. Netii intokitin nemenya ng'uesi naaje. Ebaiki sii nemetii ilkiku apa eton eitu ebatata oltung'ani. Kake ata ilkiku keata tipat amu keasishore Ilmaasai pee eikar inkang'itie. Kake kegira Paulo aimaki indaiki tiatua kulo kererin. Neaku, keata pooki toki naishu indaiki enyena. Neata iltung'ana indaiki enye neata sii ing'uesi indaiki enye. Naa kenya olorere emboo nabo indaiki naaje nenyanya likae orere indaiki naaje. Naa ore pee eata ninche enashe neomon nemegilunore ororei le Nkai sii naa esidai.

Ketii entoki nabo nagol oleng naipirta kulo kererin naa eokoto osarge. Atejo apa ti ai buku nanyori naipirta Osotua Musana,



Mikisuj taata imbaa pooki naatii Osotua Musana. Matisipu kulo kererin. Iasat 10: 9-16 – Idolita tiatua kulo kererin ajo eibelekenya Enkai inkitanapat naaipirta indaiki metaa mikisuj nena kitanapat naatii Osotua Musana naaipirta indaiki. Keliki sii iyiook 1 Tim. 4: 1-5 naipirta ina bae. Iasat 15: 19-21 – Kegol oleng kulo kererin tembuku o Iasat amu meibala tenaa keipirta sii iyiook taata. Amu etolikio Paulo Timoteo ajo kesinya indaiki pooki tenaa aikiata enashe tenebo enkomono. Kake ore tene te mbuku o Iasat neitanapa ilkipaareta le Yesu ilkulikai pee epal eokoto osarge o ntokitin naagori. Kake etejo tenkaraki *"Eata Musa too lajijik o lajijik te nkanasa ake pooki lelo oolikioo ninye, eisumitai ninye anaake toonkolong'i e sabato too nkajijik entumo."* Neaku mikiyiolo te sipata tenaa keipirta sii iyiook taata teneimaki eokoto osarge o ntokitin naagori. Amu, ore apa keata Ilyahudi inkitanapat naagol oleng naaipirta nena baa kake ore Ilgiriki naa keok apa osarge, neshula sii te kanisa. Neaku, ore pee eas Ilgiriki nena pooki etii Ilyahudi, nepuku enyamali. Neaku, ebaiki netejo ilkipaaret le Yesu nena baa tenkaraki enyamali najjio ina.

Kake ore tenaipirta eloloito naa keibala toonkulie wuejitin kumok te Bibilia ajo eitorrono te pooki ng'ai (Ilgalatia 5: 19-21; 1 Ilkor. 6: 18-20; Ilkol. 3: 5).

Ore kulo kererin naa kejo meekure kisuj inkitanapat Osotua Musana anaa enkipankata ang kake kisuj Osotua Ng'ejuk. Kake eton eata Osotua Musana tipat oleng te iyiook taata tina oitoi nikindipa aatejo. (Iroma 7: 1-6; Ilkol. 2: 13-15; Efeso 2: 14-16; Ilheb. 8: 7-13; 10: 1-10).<sup>37</sup>

Etejo olang'eni obo ebaiki neipirta kuna baa tiatua embuku o Iasat 15 iltung'ana leitu eiruk aa inchere ina kata eisisita ninche inkulie aitin. Amu, keas nena pooki eloloito, eokoto osarge, nanya inkiri

---

<sup>37</sup> Highfield, *Osotua Musana*, 31, 32.

naapolosakini inkaitin.<sup>38</sup> Neaku, keibala embae nabo naa inchere ore pee eibung'akino enkinosata endaa naje inkulie aitin naa kenare nimikinya aa osarge aashu inkulie daiki ake nemesidain tinikinya aashu tinikiok. Neaku, ata tenaa kejo Paulo keidimayu pee kinya pooki toki lasima pee kijo meteleku nena tokitin naaibung'akino inkulie aitin anaa enajo Paulo kewon te mbuku o Lkorintio (1 Ilkor. 10: 20, 21).

Atejo sii ti ai buku naigero naipirta olkuak kuna baa nayieue nang'arie intae:

Ore ai bae nagol oleng naa keipirta enkiteng aashu ai ng'ues ake pooki nagori, osarge tenaa aikinya nena kiri o sarge. Ore toondamunot naa kejo iltung'ana inchere ore tenkaraki enajo kuna bukui Enkiterunoto 9: 4; Lawi 3: 17; 17: 8-16; Iasat 15: 19-21 nemeishiakino tinikinya nena kiri taata. Naa meishiakino sii tinikinya (aashu tinikiok) osarge. Ore te ninche metii empolos katukul kake eitorrono oleng. Nejo ilkulikai mme torrono tinikinya nena kiri nikiok sii ilo sarge tenkaraki kulo kererin (Ilkol. 2: 13, 14; Efeso 2: 15; 1 Tim. 4: 1-5; Iasat 10: 9-16; Marko 7: 19; Ilkol. 2: 16; Iroma 14: 1-23). Kegol oleng ina bae amu ketii ilkererin oopaasha nepaasha sii indamunot ooltung'ana. **Neaku, ore en kikoo ai naa pee e gelu kanisa enkoittoi nashetu kanisa nemeiguenare iltung'ana tenkoittoi torrono.** Kake keibala embae nabo, naa inchere ore pee eipirta nena baa enkisisa oonkulie aitin anaa inkitanyaanyukot naa mesidai katukul.

Ore sii ai bae naipirta ina naa inchere ore apa tolyahudi meishiakino nena baa katukul. Naa ore pee elotu erishata e Kanisa anaa tembuku o Iasat netii Ilyahudi tenebo Ilgiriki te kanisa neaku tenaa keyieuni enchula naa lasima pee etii

---

<sup>38</sup> Robert W. Wall, *The Acts of the Apostles The Interpreter's Bible* vol. 10 (Nashville: Abingdon Press, 2002) 220.

olning'o pee meikob (merikare) Ilgiriki Ilyahudi. Neaku, ore embae naata tipat oleng naa tinikiata enkanyit tolikae olikae nikisuj inkoitoi naashetu kanisa."<sup>39</sup>

**Ororei le Nkai** – 2 Tim. 3: 16, 17; 2 Petero 1: 20, 21

Kegira Paulo aikok Timoteo te naipirta ororei le Nkai pee ejo, **"Ore ilkigerot pooki naa Enkai nayang'ua, neeta dupoto te nkiteng'enare, o tenkisikong'ata o ereriyoto, o te nkitubulunoto tiatua esupatisho, paa ore oltung'ani le Enkai neitabari te nkiaas pooki sidai"** (2 Timoteo 3: 16-17).

(Matadamu aajo ore esiai sapuk e Timoteo naa pee eiteng'enisho ororei le Nkai – 1 Tim. 4: 6, 13, 16; 6: 3; 2 Tim. 4: 1-2; Ing'orai sii 2 Pet. 1: 20, 21 pee idol ilkererin oomaki sii ina bae naimaka Paulo te 2 Tim. 3: 16, 17).

Ore enedukuya, kegira aimaki Paulo Osotua Musana amu eimaka Paulo Timoteo o enkiteng'enare nanoto ninye apa era enkerai naa eing'uaa Osotua Musana (2 Tim. 3: 15). Kake etejo sii Paulo **"Ilkigerot pooki."** Neaku, keipirta ena Bibilia pooki nikiata naing'uaa Enkai. Neasishore Enkai iltung'ana kake kerikito ninche pee mepong'ori. Ore pee ejo **"nayang'ua"** naa kajo kegira aimaki Enkiyang'et Sinyati naasisho apa tiatua iltauja loolaigerok pee eiger imbaa Enkai.

Neaku, keretu iltung'ana **"tenkiteng'enare"** aa inchere ketum iltung'ana enkiteng'enare sidai naing'uaa Enkai. Kesipu imbaa naaipirta enkishui enye naaretisho. Ketum sii enkiteng'enare naipirta imbaa naaponu anaa enkeeya o empiunoto o enkishui nemeiting o enkiguena. Netum sii imbaa sidain naaipirta eneiko pee eramat intokitin pooki naata anaa olmarei, inkishu o masaa. Neyiolo imbaa naata tipat alang inkulie baa enkop ake. Netum eretoto pee erretena pee epuo enetii Enkai nemeata enkuretisho.

---

<sup>39</sup> Highfield, Culture (A unpublished booklet, 2005) 5.

Nejo sii Paulo keata ororei le Nkai tipat **"tenkisikong'ata."** Ore pee easishore Ilmaasai ilo rorei kedamu enkisikong'ata torriono. Kake keibala toonkulie wuejitin ajo kenare nikias pooki toki te mborron anaa pee ejo Paulo **"Nchoo iltung'ana pooki metayiolaito emborron inyi"** (Ilfilipi 4: 5). Nejo sii **"..te nkanyit pooki o te mborron, tenebo eng'iriata iretokinono olikae o likae tiatua enyorrata"** (Efeso 4: 2). Neaku, kesipa kiasishore ororei le Nkai pee kirerioo iltung'ana kake kenare nikias pooki toki te mborron. Ore enkoitoi sidai naa pee kias anaa enatejo Paulo pee ejo **"Ore enatii, emairoro esipata tiatua enyorrata, nikibulu toonkoitoi pooki aabulaki atua ilo ora elukunya ang; aabulaki atua Kristo.."** (Efeso 4: 15). Neaku, kiliki intae ororei le Nkai te nyorrata kake ore inkulie katitin etiu anaa enkisikong'ata te iyie amu keme tiatua oltau lino. Kake kiyieu nikiliki intae te mborron, tenkanyit o tenyorrata.

Ore ororei le Nkai naa keretu sii iyiook te **"rerioto."** Amu, kipong'ori oleng anaake neaku kiyieu eretoto pee kisuj enkoitoi nasipa naitoriori. Kejo Bibilia ti ai wueji, **"Eti lelo oodol aajo meeta ntiot too nkonyek enye maate, neitu eisujari ilduruki lenye"** (Ndung. 30: 12) Nejo sii ina buku ake, **"Ore inkoitoi pooki oltung'ani naa sidain too nkonyek enyena, kake Olaitoriani ninye oineneng' oltau"** (16: 2; Ing'orai sii kulo kererin Yak. 1: 22-25; Mat. 7: 1-5; 23: 25-28). Neaku, keretu iyiook pee kitum enkoitoi sidai. Nejo sii Yesu era ninye, **"enkoitoi o esipata, o enkishui"** (Yhn. 14: 6). Neaku ore pee kisuj Yesu nikining ororei le Nkai nikitum enkoitoi sidai nikitum esipata nikitum sii enkishui.

Nelo Paulo dukuya ajo, **"te nkitubulunoto tiatua esupatisho"** (2 Tim. 3: 16). Keretu ororei le Nkai iltung'ana pee ebulu tiatua iltauja lenye metaa ketum Eng'eno naipirta esupatisho. Netum Eng'eno naipirta ilosekin le sheitani. Netum Eng'eno naipirta eneiko pee eng'iri. Netum Eng'eno pee eramat ilmareita lenye aitobiraki. Netum Eng'eno pee eyiolou eneiko pee epaash imbaa torrok. Netum sii Eng'eno pee eyiolou eneiko pee meisho ai toki erishata tiatua iltauja lenye metaa keitore ninche. Amu, etejo ororei

le Nkai, *"Ore paa osesen oitore mbaa oltau neaku ina keeya, ore paa Enkiyang'et naitore oltau neaku ina enkishui o eseriani"* (Iroma 8: 6). Neaku, ebaiki nijo kaas anaa enayieu nanu kake ore tenkaraki midolita enkoitoi sidai openy nipong'ori. Ore enkiting'oto eina oitoi ino naa enkeeya ake. Nejo sii ororei le Nkai, *"Emilej ate; mederrieki Enkai. Amu inaaun oltung'ani elo ake sii aisampu. Ore ilo ounoki enkulupuoni oe nkewan o sesen nelo aisampu te ina kewan o sesen erruoroto, ore olounoki enkulupuoni e Nkiyang'et nelo aisampu te Nkiyang'et enkishui oo ntarasi"* (Ilgal. 6: 7, 8). Neaku, matang'amu Yesu nikijing atua ninye te nkirukoto, o te nkirridunoto o te nkibatisa nikintoki aabulu te supatisho.

Neitoki Paulo ajo, *"paa ore oltung'ani le Enkai neitabari te nokiaas pooki sidai"* (2 Tim. 3: 17). Neaku, ore pee eyiolou oltung'ani ororei le Nkai neng'amu nerretena pee eas esiai Olaitoriani. Ore oltung'ani otayiolo ororei le Nkai naa oltung'ani oata Eng'eno sapuk alang oltung'ani oata Eng'eno enkop ake. Ebaiki nejo oltung'ani kara ng'en kake ore pee meyiolo ororei le Nkai nemeata ninye Eng'eno nasipa. Eikiti oleng Eng'eno enye. Amu, kaji eikununo Eng'eno enkop teneitu erretena oltung'ani pee elo enetii Enkai? Kainyioo tipat Eng'eno pooki ena kop teneiturraa oltung'ani enkishui enye (Marko 8: 36)? Kejo Olkerempe Le Nkai inchere, *"Ore ororei lino naa oltaa loo nkejek aainei naa ewang'an te nkoitoi ai"* (119: 105).

### **Enkoitoi Enjeunoto – Tito 3: 3-8**

Ore olkereri li okuni nelimu Paulo ajo kitii apa atua ng'ok oleng nikiasita imbaa kumok oleng nemeata tipat. Nejo, *"Amu eikira sii apa iyiook ilmoda, nikigolong'u, neitapong'oyioki iyiook, nokiaaku rrindiki loo ng'uarrat o sikarri oo mpukunot pooki, nikiturraa nkolong'i ang te ntorroni o lom, neibayuni iyiook maate.."* (Tito 3: 3).

Neaku, ore te sipata metii dupoto tina oitoi oo ng'uarrat ake. Ore te sipata eiturraitie iltung'ana inkolong'i kumok tenkaraki nena baa torrok. Eteleja sheitani ninche pee esuj ing'uarrat enye kake ore te nkiting'oto neitu etum eretoto te nena baa torrok. Kake enoto enyamali ake. Ore obo netii jela, ore likae neata emoiyian naje tenkaraki enaisho. Ore likae neata enyamali sapuk tiatua olmarei lenye tenkaraki emerai enye. Ore likae neata enkiroishi tiatua oltau lenye tenkaraki enkinosunoto oombaa torrok naataasa ninye. Neata likae biitia tenkaraki ng'ok enyena.

Kake etejo Paulo, "*ore ake pee eliooyu esidano oe enyorrata e supatisho e Enkai Olaitoriani lang, neitajeu ninye iyiook neme te nkaraki nkiaasin nikitaasa iyiook tiatua esupatisho, kake tenkaraki oing'ur lenye, tenkitukuoto o enkitang'ejukoto o einoto tiatua Enkiyang'et Sinyati..*" (Tito 3: 4,5). Neaku, ata tenaa kira torrok oleng kenyor Enkai iyiook. Ore eton kitii atua ng'ok neisho ninye iyiook enkoitoi pee kijeu. Naa ninye naitajeu iyiook amu mikiata engolon pee kintajeu ate. Neisho iyiook enkoitoi enkibatisa tenebo Enkiyang'et Sinyati pee kitum enjeunoto. Ketii sii enkirukoto tenebo enkirridunoto netumo pooki tenkata enkibatisa aa inchere, "*tenkitukuoto o enkitang'ejukoto o einoto.*" Neaku, ore enkibatisa naa keipirta einoto e are. Naa Enkai naasisho tiatua enkibatisa pee kitum empalakinoto oong'ok o Enkiyang'et Sinyati. Neun Enkai tina kata ilantera le nkishui tiatua iltauja lang.<sup>40</sup> (Ing'orai sii Efeso 5: 26; Yhn. 3: 5; 1 Pet. 1: 3; Iasat 2: 38; 22: 16; 1 Ilkor. 6: 11; 1 Pet. 3: 21; Ing'orai sii 2 Ilkor. 5: 17 pee idol ajo etaa oltung'ani ng'ujuk tiatua Kristo).

Nelo Paulo dukuya ajo kinotito Enkiyang'et Sinyati temborei oleng tiatua Yesu Kristo nikira sii ilajung'ok nikiata osiligi sii "*le nkishui oo ntarasi*" (Tito 3: 6, 7). Neaku, ore pee iaku olairukoni nitum Enkiyang'et Sinyati temborei. Mme lasima pee ing'oru ai kibatisa Enkiyang'et Sinyati anaa enajo ilkulikai. Amu, indipa

---

<sup>40</sup> William Hendriksen, *New Testament Commentary; 1 & 2 Timothy and Titus* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Book House, 1957) 391.

anoto enkibatisa Enkiyang'et Sinyati (Ing'orai sii 1 Ilkor. 12: 13  
pee idol ajo ketum ilairukok pooki enkibatisa Enkiyang'et Sinyati  
teneaku ilairukok).

## EMATUA E UNI – Ilhebrania – 2 Petero

**Ororei le Nkai o Yesu** – Ilhebrania 1: 1-14.

Kejo, *"Eirorie apa Enkai iloo papa toonkoitoi kumok o too mpukunot kumok too loibonok le Enkai.."* (Ilhebrania 1:1). Kesipa oleng ketii iloibonok le Enkai kumok apa anaa Isaya, Yeremia olkulikai kumok. Naa kelimu Osotua Musana enaipirta lelo tung'ana. Neaku, ore apa tina rishata etaasishore Enkai ina oitoi pee eibalunyie iyieunot enyena metayioloitoo iltung'ana le Israeli ororei lenye. Neaku, keirorie Enkai lelo oibonok pee eirorie sii ninche ilkulikai metoning'o ororei le Nkai. Neasishore inkidetidetat o inkitoduat pee eibalunyie ororei lenye. Ore apa tina rishata naa keishiaakino oleng pee ening iltung'ana lelo oibonok. Amu, kegira aalimu ororei le Nkai. Kake keata Enkai enkipankata pee elotu enkae oitoi pee esuj iltung'ana oltung'ani oji Yesu.

Neitoki ajo, *"..kake ore te kuna olong'i naabayie neirorie iyiook to Inoti otegelua ninye metaa olajung'oni loo ntokitin pooki, olaa te ninye eitayioki enkop"* (Ilheb. 1: 2). Kindipa aaimaki tipat pee ejo inkolong'i naabayie ti ai kisoma naipirta 1 Timoteo 4: 1- 5. Metaa, keipirta ina rishata pee elotu Yesu o metabau enkiting'oto enkop. Neaku, keata ina tipat oleng te iyiook taata amu ketii iltung'ana oojo eisidai apa enkoitoo e Yesu o enkoitoo e kanisa kake ore kuna olong'i nenare nikisuj ai oitoo. Amu, eetuo iloibonok tena alo Yesu nejo keata sii ninche ilomon ng'ejuko oonare nesuj iltung'ana. Kake mesipa ina amu kejo tene, eirorie Enkai iyiook to Inoti lenye. Neaku, ore ina oitoo e Yesu naa enkoitoo nabayie. Metii ai oitoo ng'ejuk. Kake matisipu embae nabo pee mikipong'ori naa keipirta erishata Enkiyang'et Sinyati o kanisa. Ketii erishata apa pee etii Yesu ena kop kake etejo ninye kelo ninye neitoki airriu Olaretoni pee eibalunyie inkulie baa ng'ejuko. Etejo ninye Yesu kewon, *"Eton aata mbaa kumok najoki intae, kake mindimaa taata; kake tenelotu ninye, ina Kiyang'et e*



*sipata nerik intae atua esipata pooki, amu melotu airo anaa makewan, kake enaning pooki elimu, neliki intae imbaa naapuonu. Naa ninye laaitaa nanu kitok; amu inaainei eng'amu neitodol intae. Ore nena pooki naata Papa inaainei; ina pee atejo, inaainei eng'amu neitodol intae"* (Yohana 16: 12-15). Neaku, ore apa pee etii Yesu nelimu embata oombaa e Nkai kake ore pee elo ninye nelotu Enkiyang'et Sinyati neibalunyie inkulie baa ng'ejuko. Metaa ore pee elotu erishata e Pentekoste nelotu Enkiyang'et Sinyati aiput ilkipaareta le Yesu neibalakinyie ninche imbaa ng'ejuko naaing'uaa Yesu o Enkai. Kake ore pee eas Enkiyang'et Sinyati ina neibalunyie ninye nena baa pooki naanare, nelusoo ina rishata pee eng'amu oltung'ani imbaa ng'ejuko, metaa meekure egira aaiger iltung'ana kulie Bibiliani ng'ejuko. Neaku, ore kulikai oibonok ooponu tesiadi ina, oolimu imbaa ng'ejuko nemetii ororei le Nkai, naa iloibonok le lejare (Tisipu kulo kererin: Ilgal. 1: 8; 1 Ilkor. 15: 1-11; 2 Ilkor. 11: 1-6, 13, 26; Ilgal. 2:4; 3: 1; Mat. 7: 15; 24: 11, 24; 2 Pet. 2: 1-3; 1 Yhn. 4: 1; Emb. 19: 20).

Etejo ilo kereri to Ilhebrania 1: 2 ore Yesu naa "***olajung'oni loo ntokitin pooki.*** (Ing'orai sii Olk. 2: 8). Metaa era ninye olkikau, neaku etujung'o intokitin pooki. Naa kegira aimaki intokitin pooki naatii ena kop o naatii keper. Neaku, inenyena pooki. Nenare nikisis ninye katukul anaa Enkai amu kejo ilkulikai kererin ore pooki toki naa eneNkai sii (Olk. 24: 1; 89: 11; 1 Ilkor. 10: 26; Ena. 9: 29, 30).

Neitoki ajo, "***..olaa te ninye eitayioki enkop"*** (Ilheb. 1: 2). Kelimu sii Ilkolosai 1: 16 ajo tenkaraki ninye eitayioki pooki toki. Nejo Yohana ketii ninye tenebo Enkai tenkiterunoto (1: 1). Neaku, kenare nikisis sii ninye oleng anaa Enkai Papa. Nikining ninye amu keata enkidimata naa ninye oitayio iyiook.

Nelo dukuya ninye ajo, "***Ninye oitodolu enatiu enkisisa e Enkai..***" (1: 3). Ore enkitanyaanyukoto sidai naret iyiook pee kiyiolou tipat eilo kereri naa tinikidamu enkolong o ewang'an enye. Ore Enkai naa etiu anaa enkolong. Ore Yesu naa ketiu ninye anaa

ewang'an.<sup>41</sup> Neaku, era nabo amu meidimayu pee eori. Keibung'akino ninche katukul. Kiyiolo enaikununo enkolong tenkaraki ewang'an enye. Neaku, kiyiolo sii enaikununo Enkai tenkaraki Yesu. Netii enkisisa Enkai atua Yesu. Ore pee metii Yesu kegol oleng pee kidol enkisisa Enkai amu etejo Yohana, "*Meetae oltung'ani ai kata otoduaa Enkai; ilo inoti obo laa Enkai otii olgoo le Papa, oibalunye ninye*" (1: 18). Neaku, keibalunye Yesu Enkai katukul. Ore pee kidol Yesu nikidol enkisisa Enkai. Nikidol ewang'an Enkai tiatua enkomom e Yesu.

Nejo sii, "*..naa ninye otaa olmishire le naikununo Enkai..*" (Ilheb. 1: 3). Ore pee idol Yesu nidol enatiu Enkai kewan. Era Yesu entoki nanyaanyukie Enkai. Etiu anaa empisha Enkai kewan. Ore pee aaisho iyie empisha ai, nidol enaikununo nanu. Neaku, ore Yesu naa empisha Enkai hoo nera ninye likae tung'ani ("being" te Kingeresa). Amu ketii Enkai Papa netii Yesu. Kake ore pee idol Yesu nidol sii empukunoto e Nkai. Nidol tenguton oleng enaikununo Enkai.

Neitoki ajo, "*..naa ninye oibung'ita shumata o enkop tororei le ngolon enye*" (Ilheb. 1: 3). Eitobira ninye enkop neibung'ita sii. Anaata eparipari pooki toki tenemegira Yesu aibung'ita intokitin pooki. Keata ninye engolon pee eibung ilakir, olapa, ena kop o intokitin pooki. Keibung'ita sii iyiook pee kinchu. Tenemetii ninye anaata meitiko iltauja lang. Ore pooki toki naishu naa keata enkishui tenkaraki Yesu. Neaku, amaa tenaa kesipa ina, ainyioo pee mikincho ninye enkishui ang? Kainyioo pee mikincho ninye iyieunot ang iseseni lang oltauja lang? Ore pee kincho ninye pooki toki naa keramat iyiook amu ninye naibung'ita pooki toki. Matang'amu ninye tenkirukoto, o te nkirridunoto o te nkibatisa pee kitum enkishui nadede. Nikisilig ninye pee eibung enkishui ang pooki. Ore ina kishui nikitum naa keipirta pooki toki. Keipirta eramatare neipirta indamunot ang, neipirta iseseni lang metaa kitii

---

<sup>41</sup> Simon J. Kistemaker, *New Testament Commentary – Exposition of the Epistle to the Hebrews* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Book House, 1984) 29.

atua Yesu too rishat pooki. Meisisi Yesu oleng amu kegut nena baa oleng nemetii oltung'ani oidim atayiolo telulung'ata.

Nelo dukuya ajo, "***Ore apa pee eidip aitobira enkipooto oong'ok, neton te tatene e Nkitoo te shumata***" (Ilheb. 1: 3). Ore pee eye Yesu te shumata olchani, eidipa enkipooto oong'ok. Metaa etua tenkaraki ng'ok ang pee kitum olkipoket loong'ok ang. Ketii sii ilkulikai kererin ooimaki ina bae (Ilheb. 7: 27; 9: 13, 14, 22, 23, 26, 28; Tito 2: 14). Neaku, etaasa Yesu entoki nemeidim likae tung'ani ataasa laijo iyie o nanu amu kiata iyiook ng'ok nimikiata enkidimata pee kintore embae naijo ina.<sup>42</sup> Ing'orai sii enkisoma naigero ti ai buku naipirta Osotua Musana naipirta ina bae enkardasi e 96-102.<sup>43</sup>

Neton Yesu te tatene Enkai. Keimaki sii ilkulikai kererin ina bae anaa: Olk. 110: 1; Ilheb. 1: 13; 8: 1; 10:12: 12: 2; Efeso 1: 20; Ilkol. 3: 1; 1 Pet. 3: 22; Mk. 16: 19; Iasat 2: 33; 5: 31; 7: 55, 56; Ir. 8: 34. Ore apa teneton oltung'ani tewueji etatene tembata Olkinki naa keitodolu ajo keata ilo tung'ani enkitoo sapuk oleng. Netiu sii anaa keata enkidimata naijo eneNkai kewon.<sup>44</sup> Neaku, kenarikino tinikisis Yesu anaa Enkai amu ketonita tenebo Enkai te nkitoo.

Naa kelusoo sii Yesu tolmalaika tenkidimata o te nkitoo amu etejo ena buku Olhebrania, "***Eidipa ninye aisula ilmalaika amu ore enkarna nanoto naa ninye nalusoo te nenyte***" (Ilheb. 1: 4). Keimaki sii 1 Petero 3: 22 ina bae. Kelo sii dukuya ematua e are aimaki ina bae naipirta ilmalaika. Neaku, ore embae nayieu nikidol tene naa inchere ore Yesu o embolunoto enye naa keata tipat alang embolunoto nayaua ilmalaika (Ilheb. 2: 2, 5-9). Amu, ketii inkulie dinii naajo enotito embolunoto ng'ejuk naing'uaa ilmalaika. Kake etejo sii Paulo tembuku o Lgalatia menare niking'amu ina bolunoto ng'ejuk napaashare ilomon le Yesu likiata (Ilgal. 1: 6-9). Neaku,

---

<sup>42</sup> F. F. Bruce, *The Epistle to the Hebrews* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Wm. B. Eerdmans Publishing Co., 1964) 7.

<sup>43</sup> Highfield, Osotua Musana, 96-102.

<sup>44</sup> William L. Lane, *Hebrews 1-8 Word Biblical Commentary* vol. 47 (Dallas, Texas: Word Books, 1991) 16.

ebaiki nejo dini naje ore tenkaraki ei ng'ejuk dini ai kesipa alang dini ino e Yesu. Kake mesipa amu etaa embolunoto e Yesu embolunoto naata tipat alang inkulie bolunot pooki.

Kelo dukuya embuku o Lhebrania aimaki tenguton ajo kelusoo Yesu to Imalaika 1: 5-14. Neaku, maisisa Yesu anaa Enkai amu kelusoo ninye to Imalaika oleng neipot sii olkereri le esiet Yesu ajo Enkai. Neaku, etiu anaa Enkai kewon.

### **Enkirukoto nasipa – Ilhebrania 11: 1-40.**

Kejo olkereri le dukuya, *"Ore enkirukoto naa ninye naitadedeyie intokitin naaisiliguni, naa ninye enkitisipata e nena tokitin nemelioo. Amu te nkirukoto etonyorrarrie Enkai iltung'ana li apa. Te nkirukoto kiyiolo aajo eitayioki enkop te nkiroto e Enkai, neaku ore kuna naadolitai naa too nemelioo eitobiraki."*

Ore enedukuya, kiata esipata oleng ajo ore osiligi lang naa mme pesho. Amu ekiiruk aajo kesipa Bibilia nesipa sii empiunoto e Yesu. Nikiruk sii aajo eibalakinyie Enkai iyiook kewan te Yesu metaa kiyiolo Enkai katukul tenguton. Nikiruk sii aajo eibalakinyie Enkai iyiook enkoitoi enjeunoto pee kitum enkishui nemeish. Ore sii enkirukoto naa keipirta osiligi likiata sapuk oleng aajo kesipa nena tokitin nemelioo. Kelelek oleng pee kisilig intokitin naalioo kake ore oltung'ani oata enkirukoto naa keiruk nena tokitin nemelioo anaa Yesu, enyorrata, Enkai, enkishui ontarasi, iltauja lang. Etejo Paulo, *"..amu mme kuna naalioo king'orita kake nena nemelioo. Ore kuna naalioo naa nenkiti kata; ore nena nemelioo naa noo ntarasi"* (2 Ilkor. 4: 18). Ore pee king'or imbaa toonkonyek enkirukoto naa keret iyiook oleng pee kisilig Enkai niking'amu ororei lenye niking'iri sii toombaa naagol. Ore pee kiata inkonyek enkirukoto mikiisis imasaa nimikishilaa inchuneti tiatua iltung'ana alang enaishiakino. Amu, kiyiolo aajo kedol Enkai iltauja lang. Nikiyiolo sii ajo kegira Enkai aitasheiki imbaa torrok o mbaa sidain. Ore inkulie katitin tinking'or imbaa naalioo

naa ekipong'ori amu kidoiki atua orreshet le sheitani. Ebaiki nikisioki aagoro aashu kisioki aadung'oki likae enkiguena.

Ore entoki naitship Enkai oleng naipirta lelo tung'ana oimaki ematua e 11 Olhebrania naa enkirukoto enye. Amu, enkirukoto narikito intokitin pooki sidain tiatua enkishui ang. Ore pee kiata enkirukoto naa ekipuo dukuya aasuj enatejo Enkai ata teneton eitu kisipu imbaa pooki. Kipuo dukuya te nkirukoto. Etejo Paulo ti ai wueji, "**Enkirukoto kipuoyie, neme enduaata**" (2 Ilkor. 5: 7). Tena enduaata ake kipuoyie iyiook, nanu o enkitok ai, anaata metii hoo embuku nabo nikitobira te Kimaasai. Amu, ore inkatitin kumok melioo enkoitoi pee kitum enikiyieu. Kake kishomo dukuya tenkirukoto nemayian Enkai iyiook oleng te mpiris enye neretu iyiook pee kinteru enkampuni ng'ejuk nikisir sii imbukui imiet sapukin o are naaipirta elelero. Meisisi Enkai oleng tenkaraki empiris enye pee eretu iyiook pee kipuo dukuya te nkirukoto. Ore sii tinidol lelo tung'ana oimaki ena matua e tomon obo to Lhebrania nidol ajo keata enkirukoto enye iasat. Amu, etejo Yakobo, "**Neijia etiu enkirukoto openy, tenemeeta siaitin, ketua**" (2: 17). Ore iasat enye naa keitodolu aajo keidimayu pee eliooyu imbaa nemelioo tinikipuo dukuya tenkirukoto. Metaa keaku enkirukoto nasipa amu etaliee too iasat ang. Neaku, ore ematua e 11 o Lhebrania kelimu enaipirta enkirukoto e lelo tung'ana ootalioote too iasat enye.<sup>45</sup>

Kejo embata o Ilmaasai meidimayu pee etii empiunoto amu eitu aikata kidol oltung'ani otopiuo. Kake ore pee ejo neijia kerikino imbaa kumok oleng naipirta enkirukoto. Kerikino ajo mikiyiolo katukul aajo kaji eikununo pee eaku ilmosor lolee o lenkitok enkerai tiatua enkoshoke. Kesipa keliki iyiook ilang'eni enkiti naipirta ina kake meidimayu pii pee eliki iyiook ajo kaji eikununo pee etum lelo mosor engolon pee eaku enkerai. Kake ekiiruk aajo ketii enkerai atua enkoshoke enkitok naata enatiu. Ekiiruk sii aajo

---

<sup>45</sup> Donald A. Hagner, *Hebrews* New International Biblical Commentary (Peabody, Massachusetts: Hendrickson Publishers, 1983, 1990) 180.

kebulu ata hoo mikidolita. Mikiyiolo sii aajo kaji eikununo ilantera pee ebulu tinikiun tenkop. Kake kiun tenkirukoto aajo kebulu nikitum sii endaa. Eitu kidol enkiterunoto enkop kake kiata enkirukoto ajo etaase apa. Amu, kejo ilo kereri, "***Te nkirukoto kiyiolo aajo eitayioki enkop te nkiroroto e Enkai.***" Neaku, teneeta Enkai engolon pee eitayu oltung'ani ainyioo naa pee mikiata enkirukoto ajo keidim aitopiu sii oltung'ani teneye? Ekiata sii enkirukoto aajo mesulunye olapa o ilakir kake mikidolita entoki naibung'ita ninche. Neaku, ore te sipata irukito anaake intokitin kumok kake midolita ninche aashu miyiolo ajo kaji eikununo pee eatai aashu easisho netoni sii too wuejitin enye. Ore sii kuna tokitin pooki nikidolita naa eitobiraki "***too nemelioo.***" Neaku, iasishore nena tokitin pooki tenkirukoto. Amu, miyiolo ajo kaji eikununo pee etii ilkeek, inkishu, ildoinyo, o inkulie pooki. Kake eton iata enkirukoto naipirta ninche niasishore sii anaake. Neaku, mairuko Enkai niking'amu ororei lenye pee kitum enkishui oo ntarasi hoo nemelioo te iyiook taata. Mairridu neibatisai iyiook tenkirukoto ajo ekitum empalakinoto oong'ok nikitum sii Enkiyang'et Sinyati. Nikipuo dukuya te nkirukoto anaake.

### **Ening'oto o easata - Yakobo 1: 22-25**

Kegira Yakobo aikok ilairukok kake keata tipat te lelo leitu eiruk amu keipirta ening'oto o easata. Nejo Yakobo, "***Kake entaa ilaasak lo rorei, mme laning'ok ake ilejileje ate***" (Yakobo 1: 22). Kelelek pee kining ororei le Nkai kake kegol oleng pee kisuj. Kejo Ilmaasai, "***Mme entumoto nagol kake barata.***" Neaku, ebaiki nening oltung'ani inkisomaritin kumok oleng kake eton meyieu neng'amu ororei le Nkai. Ebaiki tenkaraki keasita ng'ok naaje nemeyieu nepal. Aashu, keure ajo ebaiki nemeitoki aidim ayama ai kitok teneaku olairukoni. Aashu ebaiki nejo to ltau lenye maitoki aata enchipai tenaaku olairukoni. Aashu ebaiki nejo meidim atapala isiruai torrok. Neaku ninye olaning'oni ake loorei. Amu, etejo Yakobo kilejita ate metaa kijo kira supati amu ore pee elotu

olalikioroni enkang ai kintoomon ninye nikining ororei le Nkai. Kake kilejita ate amu kainyioo tipat tinikining anaake kake nikisuj? Neaku, keikash tinikimbung ororei le Nkai nikisuj sii alang tinikipuo dukuya anaake kilejita ate nikilejita sii ilkulikai.

Nelo dukuya Yakobo ajo, "***Amu teneaku ake oltung'ani olaning'oni lo rorei, mme olaasani, netiu ninye anaa oltung'ani oing'or enkomom enye te nking'uret. Amu eing'or ninye enkomom enye, ore pee elo, nerikino nabo kata enaikununo***" (Yakobo 1:23, 24). Kedol ilo tung'ani kewon ajo keata enyamali kake meibeleyenya katukul. Kelo ake nerikino ajo keata enyamali. Etiu sii anaa oltung'ani olo sipitali ore ake pee eipimi nelikini aajo keata emoiyian naje naa keyieu olchani oje. Kake ore pee elo ninye ang neitaa parmetii ilo shani nejo mme lasima pee aok ilo shani. Neitoki amoyu ninye oleng amu mening'isho. Ore ina, naa olosek le sheitani pee eibok iyiook pee mikirridu. Keliki iyiook sheitani ajo mme torriono tinikining ororei le Nkai kake meyieu nikisuj. Neaku, kejo ninye toning'o kake mme lasima pee isuj.

Neitoki ajo, "***Kake ore olojur asipu inkitanapat bayarot, inkitanapat e lakunoto, nesheikino, nemetiu anaa elde ake oning nerikino, kake olaasani ooata nkiaasin, ore ilo nemaiyiani ti atua iyasat enyena***" (Yakobo 1: 25). Keng'as oltung'ani aning ororei le Nkai oipirta Yesu neng'amu ninye tenkirukoto, o te nkirridunoto o tenkibatisa. Ore pee eaku olairukoni nelo ninye dukuya aning ororei le Nkai anaa enajo Yakobo tiatua ilo kereri. Kesuj inkitanapat Enkai te nkirukoto naata inkiaasin. Ore pee eas ina netum ninye imayianat naaing'uaa Enkai. Neaku, metiu anaa ilo tung'ani odol kewon kake meibeleyenya. Kedol kewon neirridu nelo dukuya eata oltau le nkirridunoto. Keimaki sii Yesu ina bae te Matayo 7: 21-27 inchere kenare nikisuj enkoitoi e Yesu alang tinikining ake nemetii iasat (Ing'orai sii Luka 11: 28; 1 Yhn. 3: 18).

## **Enkirukoto o nkiaasin – Yakobo 2: 14-26**

Kegut oleng kulo kererin kake kayieu nikiimaki tenguton amu keata eretoto tinikisipu oleng isipat naatii.

Ore enedukuya, kejo Paulo ti ai wueji meitajeu iyiook iasat naaipirta inkitanapat (Osotua Musana) (Iroma 3: 21- 31) Tenkitanyaanyukoto, ore apa kejo embata o Lyahudi lasima pee emurati oltung'ani teneyieu neaku olairukoni. Nejo sii lasima pee esuj inkitanapat pooki Osotua Musana. Kake menyorraa Paulo ina bae. Kejo ninye ore enjeunoto naa keing'uaa enkirukoto naata oltung'ani teneiruk Yesu.

Ata tenaa ai kipankata ake egira oltung'ani aisilig pee etum enjeunoto, meishiakino sii ina oitoi. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, ebaiki nejo Olmaasani kesuj inkitanapat naatii olkuak loolmaasai pee ejeu. Kejo Paulo meidimayu ina oitoi amu kejing inkitanapat erishata enjeunoto natii atua Yesu Kristo tenkaraki osalaba lenye.

Ore ai kitanyaanyukoto naa ebaiki nejo oltung'ani ketum enjeunoto tenkaraki enkipankata enye naaipirta iasat sidain kake metii enkirukoto e Yesu. Kejo Bibilia meidimayu ina oitoi. Metaa meidimayu pee ejeu oltung'ani tina oitoi kake ore enjeunoto nasipa naa ketii atua Yesu teneiruk oltung'ani.

Ore pee kisipu kulo kererin tene tembuku e Yakobo 2: 14- 26 kidol aajo kegira ninye aimaki iasat naaing'uaa enkirukoto nasipa. Aashu matejo kegira aimaki ninye enkirukoto naata inkiasin sidain. Kejo ninche lasima pee etii nena kiasin pee etum oltung'ani enjeunoto. Amu, ore pee metii, keitodolu ajo etua enkirukoto eilo tung'ani. Naa lasima pee etii tenkiterunoto, inchere ore pee eiruk oltung'ani lasima pee etii inkiasin naaitodolu ajo eiruko. Ina pee eliki iyiook Bibilia pee kiruk, nikirridu neibatisai sii iyiook te mpalakinoto oong'ok (Iasat 2: 38; Iroma 6: 1-4; 10: 9, 10; Ilgal. 3: 27; Ilkol. 2: 12; Tito 3: 5, 6. Nikipuo dukuya aas imbaa sidain aaiu ilng'anayio le Nkiyang'et. Metaa mikisiligita ai kipankata neme enkipankata e Yesu pee kitum enjeunoto. Kake kisiligita enkoitoi



enjeunoto tiatua enkipankata e Yesu, nikipira sii aaitodolu enkirukoto ang too iasat ang.

Ore ai bae naa keipirta Paulo o Yakobo tenkipirta o iasat sidain. Kejo pokira are kenare neas ilairukok iasat sidain (1 Ilkor. 15: 58; 2 Ilkor. 9: 8; Ilgal. 5: 6; Efe. 2: 10; Ilfilipi 2: 12; Ilkol. 1: 10; 1 Tim. 6: 18). Kejo sii Bibilia keiguenare Enkai iyiook tenkiting'oto too iasat ang (2 Ilkor. 5: 10; Iroma 14: 12; Mat. 16: 27; Yhn. 5: 29; Emb. 2: 23; 20: 12; 22: 12).

### **Enkikoo tenkaraki olwuasa – Yakobo 4: 13-17.**

Etejo Ilmaasai, "*Metabaiki o kutuk.*" Nejo sii, "*Medung'oki oshomoyie.*" Neitoki aajo, "*Iyiolo ening'uaa kake miyiolo enilo.*" Nejo sii, "*Kemisimis inenkishon nedooro.*" Neaku, keyiolo Ilmaasai ina bae, nayieu nikiimaki oleng. Keyiolo aajo mikintore ate kake Enkai naitore iyiook. Keyiolo sii aajo keidimayu pee aishu taata kake ore taaisere natii enkurare. Kejo sii Ilmaasai, "*Ear emodai olopeny.*" Neaku, ore kulo kererin likiisom taata naa keipirta iltung'ana ooata olwuasa aashu emodai.

Etejo Yakobo, "*Entoning naa lelo oojo, 'Kipuo taata anaa taaisere atua enkanasa naje o enaje nikibik teine olari obo nikimirisho, nikitum dupoto.'*" Kajo kitoning'ona iltung'ana ootejo embae naijo ina. Kejo katur emukunta taata aashu kalo sokoni taata. Aashu kejo kalo enchorro emunya taata amir inkishu. Ebaiki nejo sii ilmuran kepua aapurroo inkishu taata. Kake ore inkatitin kumok kejo lelo tung'ana neijia kake meas amu ketum enyamali naje naibooyo ninche. Ore apa tina rishata keata iltung'ana biashara oleng nepuo iwuejitin kumok pee etum dupoto (faida).<sup>46</sup> Kake keaku enyamali tenemedamu Enkai tiatua ina biashara. Nenare neisis Enkai te pooki. Neas biashara enye tenkoitoni naishiakino toonkonyek Enkai.

---

<sup>46</sup> Moo, *The Letter of James* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: William B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 1985) 154.

Nelo Yakobo dukuya ajo, "*Nimiyiololo enayooki atiu taaisere; anaa ainyioo enkishon inyi? Itiuwu ake anaa enkinuku naliooyu enkiti kata, neishunye*" (Yakobo 4: 14). Neaku, kesipa oleng enatejo Yakobo amu mikiyiolo iyiook toki ajo kainyioo naasayu taaisere. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, Kajo iyioo inkatinin kumok oleng enaipirta iltung'ana ootii isafaritin enye tenetum enyamali naibooyo ninche aa emoiyian aashu enyamali tenkaraki ilapurrok aashu enkeeya. Neaku, kenare nikiata emborron oleng naipirta enkishui ang amu mikintore. Ata tenaa ira oltung'ani karsis enabaa eton mintore enkishui ino. Neaku, anaata kisilig Enkai oleng nikincho ninye enkishui ang metorripo iyiook. Anaata king'amu Yesu anaa Olaitoriani lang nikirridu neibatisai iyiook nikipuo dukuya te mborron anaake kisiligita ninye. Naa tenelotu enyamali naa aikung'ida ake amu kitii atua inkaik Enkai magilani.

Neitoki aishoru Yakobo enkioko enye nejo, "*Ore enaishiaakino tenijojo naa inchere, 'Teneyieu Olaitoriani nikincho nikiaas ena anaa enda'*" (Yakobo 4: 15). Neaku, ore ina damunoto ketii apa ake sii atua olkuak linyi anaa enikitejo. Netii sii ororei le Nkai. Neaku, idolita ajo ketii imbaa naatii olkuak linyi naanyaanyukie nena baa naatii ororei le Nkai. Metaa kenare nikipuo dukuya te nkishui ang te mborron nikisilig Enkai anaake. Amu, meata entoki nabo naisiligayu natii ena kop neme ororei le Nkai tenebo Yesu, Enkai o Enkiyang'et Sinyati. Amu, kejo ororei le Nkai, "*Etiu iseseni anaa nkujit, netiu enkitoo enye pooki anaa ene ntapukai oo nkujit. Etoyu inkujit, nedoiyio entapukai; kake ebik ororei lo Laitoriani intarasi*" (1 Pet. 1: 24, 25; Ing'orai sii kulo kererin: Is. 40: 6-8; Ndung. 27: 1; Yoab 7: 7, 9, 16; Olk. 39: 5-6). Neaku, maape dukuya tenkishui ang te mborron oleng amu kiyiolo aajo kesioki aiting ena kop neiting sii iseseni lang. Mairuko Yesu eton kiata erishata amu kelotu enkolong enaimin nimikintoki aata erishata pee kiruk. Mikinchoo Enkai Eng'eno naing'ua keper naipirta enkishui ino inchere pee iyiolou ajo eidorrop oleng niyieu niruk taata eton iata erishata. Kake ketii iltung'ana lemening ina kikoo neaku kejo Yakobo, "*Kake ore eyia, isisisi ate to lwuasa.*"

***Ore ina kinosata e kutuk pooki, entorrni. Ore pooki ng'ae oiyiolo ataasa esidai, nemeas, naa eng'oki te ninye***" (Yakobo 4: 16, 17). Neaku, maiturrai olwuasa niking'amu ororei le Nkai. Amu, ore pee iyiolou ajo eisidai nesipa sii ororei le Nkai kake ming'amaa naa keaku eng'oki te iyie. Ore sii pee iyiolou ajo meipimoyu inkolong'i enkeeya ino ajo kanu, neton ake ilo dukuya to lwuasa anaa iata ilarin kumok oleng, naa eng'oki sii te iyie. Kayiolo oltung'ani obo oji Bobby oata olwuasa apa oipirta enkishui enye. Naa keiteek iltung'ana oshi neitanyamal oleng tenkutuk. Ore nabo olong nelotu oltung'ani enkang enye eata engoro tenkaraki entoki nataasa Bobby. Basi, neosh ilo tung'ani elukunya e Bobby oleng. Neisik ninye neing'uaa Bobby eata ilbaa. Nelo Bobby sipitali neton eishu taata, kake keata enyamali oleng te lukunya. Etomode oleng. Meekure eyiolo toki. Neaku, kainyioo enkiting'oto olwuasa lenye? Kejo ororei le Nkai, "*Eng'asunye olwuasa nesuju enkidaaroto, naa neijia etiu oltau oisis kewan eng'asunye nesuju embatatata*" (Ndung. 16: 18). Nejo sii, "*Keitadoyio olwuasa lo ltung'ani oltung'ani, kake ore ilo obor to ltau naa ketum enkanyit*" (Ndung. 29: 23). Ing'orai sii Luka 12: 13-21; o Luka 16: 19-31 pee idol enkatini naipirta ilkulikae tung'ani ooata olwuasa. Tisipu sii kulo kererin: 1 Yhn. 2: 16; Iroma 1: 30; 2 Tim. 3: 1-5.

Ketii enkikoo sidai naisho iyiook oltung'ani oji Moo naa kejo keelek pee kijo "Tenejo Enkai" kake kegol oleng pee kincho Enkai enkitoria enkishui ang. Keidimayu pee ejo oltung'ani neijia amu etamoo ina kiroroto kake keibala tenkishui enye ajo megira ninye ashilaa imbaa Enkai.<sup>47</sup> Neaku, ore toonkolong'i oo nkolong'i etiu anaa meirukito Enkai katukul amu kegira ninye aitaakuno anaa ninye oitore enkishui enye (Ing'orai Mat. 24: 38-39; Luka 17: 26-29; Ing'orai sii kulo kererin pee idol ajo etaasishore iltung'ana le Nkai ina kiroroto Iasat 18: 21; 1 Ilkor. 4: 19; 16: 7; Ilheb. 6: 3).

---

<sup>47</sup> Moo, James, 157.

## Keitajeu iyook enkibatisa – 1 Petero 3: 21, 22

Ing'orai sii enkisoma ai naipirta Noa natii embuku naigero nanyori amu keipirta sii kulo kererin tiatua embuku e Petero. Ore tenaipirta kulo kererin atejo, *"Ore ina are nataara iltung'ana kumok tenkata e Noa etaa entoki sidai te Noa olmarei lenye. Etaa enjeunoto enye. Kake kesipa inchere Enkai naitajeuo ninche, mme enkare ake amu Enkai natorripo ninche etii enkare te safina. Kejo Petero ore enkibatisa naa etiu te iyook anaa ina are apa naitajeuo Noa. Kake mme enkare enkibatisa kewon naitajeuo iyook, kake Enkai naasisho tiatua enkibatisa. Keasishore Enkai tenkoitoo enkibatisa pee eitajeuo iyook te ngolon enye te mpiunoto e Yesu. Ore pee eimaki Petero enkibatisa naa keyiolo ajo lasima pee etii enkirukoto o enkirridunoto amu ninye natejo neijia toolkulikae kererin (Iasat 2: 38, 3: 19; 10: 43). Neyiolo sii Petero ajo ore olkitamanyunoto lenjeunoto ang naa osarge le Yesu (1 Petero 1: 18, 19)."*<sup>48</sup>

Kayieu naponaa sii imbaa naaipirta kulo kererin. Etejo Petero egira aimaki enkibatisa, *"Naa keitanyaanyukieki ena are enkare e nkibatisata naitajeu, neme te nkisujata o loirerio lo sesen, kake eomonoto e Nkai to Itoilo oisiasha lo Itau.."* (1 Petero 3: 21). Neaku, ore enkibatisa meipirta oloirerio lo sesen kake keipirta iltauja lang. Keipirta atua enkishui ang. Ore te nkata enkibatisa etiu anaa kigira aaishiraki Enkai pee eretu iyook aisho iyook iltauja ooisiasha.<sup>49</sup> Metaa ore pee eisho iyook empalakinoto oong'ok nikipuo dukuya kiata eseriani tiatua iltauja lang (Ing'orai sii Ilheb. 9: 14; 10: 22). Amu, ore pee kining ilomon supati ebaiki netii enchipai tenebo emion tiatua iltauja lang amu kiyiolo aajo kiata ng'ok nimikiindim aaitajeu ate. Etiu anaa lelo tung'ana ootii Yerusalem te nkolong e Pentekoste. Kejo ororei le Nkai enaipirta lelo tung'ana pee ening ororei le Nkai, *"Kuna ake etoning'o ninche*

---

<sup>48</sup> Highfield, *Osotua Musana*, 58, 59.

<sup>49</sup> Ing'orai Jack Cottrell, *Baptism, A Biblical Study* (Joplin, Missouri: College Press, 1989) 157-160.

*nerem ilo rorei iltauja, nejoki Petero o lkulikae kipaareta, 'Kaa naa kiaas, ilalashera lang?'" (Iasat 2: 37). Kening'ito ninche emion tiatua iltauja lenye amu etayioloito aajo etaara Yesu Kristo Olaitoriani le nkishui. Neaku, ore pee eibatisai oltung'ani ketum oltau sidai amu meekure enapita emion tenkaraki ng'ok.*

Nelo Petero dukuya ajo, *"..te mpiunoto e Yesu Kristo"* (1 Pet. 3: 21). Ore embakunoto enkibatisa naa empiunoto e Yesu. Ore tenkaraki empiunoto e Yesu kiyiolo aajo kiata olasar osipa oleng. Amu, tenaa ketua ninye neitu epiu anaata mesipa ilo asar. Keimaki Paulo tenguton ina bae te mbuku o Lkorintio le dukuya ematua 15: 12- 19. Ore pee metii empiunoto e Yesu anaata aa ene pesho enkibatisa ang. Kake ore etii empiunoto e Yesu keata enkibatisa tipat oleng amu ina kata kitum empalakinoto oong'ok, Enkiyang'et Sinyati, o esupatisho tiatua Yesu. Kesipa eton enare nikipuo dukuya aaiu ilng'anayio kake kipuo dukuya kiata oltau oisiasha metaa kipuo dukuya to ltau oning'isho. Kipuo dukuya aaisilig Yesu egira aituku iyiook osarge lenye anaake. Nikimbalunyie sii ng'ok ang anaake amu lasima pee kipong'ori. Keeta apa ilkulikae oreren entoki naijo enkibatisa kake metii tenebo empiunoto e Yesu. Etiu sii anaa tolkuak loo Lmaasai amu keetae enkare entolu nabukokini olayioni tenemurati pee eitukuo ng'ok eayiokisho, neetae sii olkipoket lenkitupukunot terishata e keraisho kake metii empiunoto e Yesu tiatua ina kitukuoto, neaku ene pesho taata. Keimaki Iroma 6: 1-4 enkibatisa tenkoitoi sidai metaa kidol aajo ore tiatua enkibatisa kiye tenebo Yesu nikipiu sii tenebo ninye.

Ore ai bae naa keipirta inkera kutiti oleng. Kejo ele kereri etiu enkibatisa anaa enkishirakinoto ang. Kake meyiolo enkiti kerai ajo kaji eiko pee eishiraki Enkai. Ebaiki eton meidim airoro. Neaku, ore enkibatisa naa te lelo tung'ana ootayioloito tipat enye neidim sii aaishiraki Enkai toltoiloishi lenye.<sup>50</sup>

---

<sup>50</sup> Wayne A. Grudem, *The First Epistle of Peter* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: W. B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 1990 reprint) 164.

Kejo olkereri le 22, "*..oilepa alo shumata, neton te nkaina e tatene e Enkai, netipikaki tenebo ilmalaika, o enkitoria e ngolon meetu abori ninye*" (1 Pet. 3: 22). Neaku, ore enkibatisa keeta enkidimata e Yesu anaa embakunoto. Amu, eshomo Yesu enetii Enkai neton te wueji enkitoo oleng "*te nkaina e tatene e Enkai.*" Ketii Yesu shumata engolon pooki meteleku Enkai kewon. Neaku, kenare nikisis ninye tenkishui ang nikisilig ninye pee epalaki iyiook ng'ok ang tinikirridu neibatisai sii iyiook. Ore sii tinikisilig Yesu naa aikitum sii erripoto enye metaa mme lasima pee kiure ildeketa o engolon oloiboni. Keimaki sii 2 Ilkor. 10: 3-4 inareta ang nikiaasishore pee kimir sheitani (Ing'orai sii Efeso 6: 10-18; Yakobo 4: 7; 1 Pet. 5: 9; 1 Yhn. 4: 4).

Ore tiatua ina buku e Petero kegira aimaki iltung'ana oogira aatum inkisilisilot. Neliki sii Petero ninche enaipirta enkibatisa pee etum enkilejilej tiatua iltauja lenye. Amu, ore pee edamu ajo eishoo ninche enkishui enye Yesu neeta empalakinoto oong'ok nemetii ileeni tiatua iltauja lenye neata Yesu enkidimata, naa ketum ninche engolon pee epuo dukuya tiatua inkisilisilot.

### **Kaji eing'uaa ororei le Nkai? – 2 Petero 1: 16-21**

Ore inkulie katitin keikilikuanu Ilmaasai aajo kaji eing'uaa ina Bibilia niasishore oshi? Ore kulo kererin taata keret iyiook pee kiyiolou ewalata eina bae. Neaku, matisipu oleng kulo kererin. Petero oigero kulo kererin naa ninye ora olkipaaret obo otii tenebo Yesu. Neye Yesu neshuko keper kake eshomo ilkipaareta lenyena aalikioo ororei le Nkai. Neiger sii imbukui te retoto Enkiyang'et Sinyati. Neaku, ore ina buku naji Empalai e are e Petero naa embuku nabo e nena. Neaku, matisipu oleng kuna baa.

Etejo Petero, "*Amu eitu kisuj iyiook inkatinin naaitobiruaki te eng'eno ina kata kintayiolo intae engolon o elotunoto o Laitoriani lang Yesu Kristo...*" (2 Petero 1: 16). Keata Ilmaasai inkatinin kumok oleng naaitobiruaki te ng'eno oltung'ani kake etejo Petero ore ina atini e Yesu nemetiu anaa nena. Amu,

keidimayu pee eitobir oltung'ani inkatinin naaipirta pooki toki ata tenaa meatai aashu meata esipata. Keidimayu sii pee eitobir oltung'ani dini enye. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, ebaiki nejo oltung'ani menyor enkoitoo oolairukok le Yesu neyieu neitobir dini enye. Keidimayu katukul pee eas oltung'ani ina amu ketii ndinii naaijo nena taata. Kake ore "dini" e Yesu metiu anaa ina katukul. Keipirta esipata nalus neitu eitobir oltung'ani dini e Yesu kake esipata naing'uaa Enkai kewon. Ketii imbaa naagut oleng naaipirta dini e Yesu kake ore inkatinin kumok oleng naa kegol negut esipata alang elejare. Etolikio Petero iltung'ana enaipirta "**engolon**" o "**elotunoto**" e Yesu. Ore pee ejo engolon naa kajo kegira aimaki inkitoduat e Yesu o engolon naaipirta enkitawalata e Yesu (Mat. 17: 1-13). Ore pee eimaki elotunoto enye naa kajo kegira aimaki ina kata toldoinyo pee eshuko Yesu keper neipang'aki ilmalaika nejo, "*Lo lewa le Galilaya, oo pee intasheshe tene aaing'or keper? Ore Yesu, ele oilepieki aaitung'uaa intae aaya keper keitu eikununye anaa ina nitoduaaitie elo keper*" (Iasat 1: 11).

Nelo Petero dukuya ajo, "***..kake kira shakeni ootodua too nkonyek enkitoo enye e nkisisa. Amu, ore pee eng'amu enchunet e nkisisa e nkitoo eing'uaa Enkai Papa, neewuo oltoilo enetii eing'uaa Enkitoo e nkisisa nalus, nejo 'Oinoti lai ele lanyor, natishipe oleng te ninye'***" (2 Pet. 16, 17). Tisipu ina atini nalimu embuku e Matayo te matua 17: 1-13 naaipirta enkitawalata e Yesu. Eshomo Petero, Yakobo o Yohana tenebo Yesu shumata oldoinyo nedol enkitoo e Yesu teine amu etawale osesen lenye o nkilani enyena metaa keibor oleng "*newang'u enkomom enye anaa enkolong*" (Mat. 17: 2). Neipang'aki sii Musa o Eliya tenebo Yesu. Nepuku oltoilo oing'uaa shumata ojo "***Enkerai ai ena nanyor, natishipe te ninye. Entoning ninye***" (Mat. 17: 3-5). Neaku, etodua te sipata oleng toonkonyek enye enkitoo e Yesu. Neyiolou aajo Enkerai e Nkai neyiolou sii aajo kesipa Enkai te ninye. Neaku, ore pee kilikio ororei le Nkai naa esipata kilikio amu etodua nening sii lelo tung'ana nena baa. Amu, etejo Petero,

***"Kitoning'o iyiook ele toilo pee elotu eing'uaa shumata amu kiboitare apa iyiook ninye teilo doinyo sinyati"*** (2 Pet. 1: 18).

Nejo sii Petero, ***"Amu kiaata iyiook ilo rorei le naibon oitadedeyieki oleng.."*** (2 Petero 1: 19). Ketii enaibon oompukunot kumok oleng naaipirta Yesu. Kiimakita teina buku nanyori naipirta Osohua Musana, neaku mme lasima pee kingil tene. Kake ore tenkaraki nena pukunot kumok enaibon neitadedeyie enkatini e Yesu metaa keibala ajo kesipa. Amu, eibonutuo iloibonok le Nkai apa eton eitu easayu ajo kelotu Yesu neas nena baa neye te shumata osalaba pee enap ng'ok ang (Ing'orai Isaya 53).

Nelo dukuya ajo, ***"..nitaasa intae esidai te ning'amaa ninye anaa oltaa oilang ewueji nemisimis o metaba anaa nekenyu, neilepu olakira too ltauja linyi"*** (2 Pet. 1: 19). Kegira tene aimaki Osohua Musana kake kajo keipirta sii Osohua Ng'ujuk tinikidamu telalai. Neaku, ore ororei le Nkai naa etiu anaa oltaa. Keliki iyiook ilkulikai kererin enaipirta ina anaa kuna: Olk. 119: 105, 130; Ndung. 6: 23; 20:27). Kegira sii aimaki ewueji nemisimis anaa enkaji o Lmaasai. Ore ororei le Nkai naa etiu anaa oltaa otii atua enkaji o Lmaasai oilang iwuejitin pee mebatata oltung'ani nemeosh ing'apeta. Ore ewueji nemisimis naa kajo kegira aimaki tenguton ina kop naata inyamalaritin kumok. Ketii imbaa kumok torrok, matejo imbaa enaimin anaa ng'ok, enkeeya, elejare, empurrorre, eloloito, o ng'uarrat oo mpukunot kumok. Neaku, ore etii olairukoni ena kop keasishore ororei le Nkai anaa oltaa pee edol enkoitoi sidai nemebatata adoiki orreshet le sheitani. Neaku, maibung'a ororei le Nkai aapik atua iltauja lang amu kerikoo iyiook te wueji nemisimis. Niminturraa ororei le Nkai amu etiu anaa oltung'ani oiturraa oltoosh eloito te naimin.

Kenare nikimbung ororei le Nkai o metaba anaa nelotu Yesu kewon amu ninye ewang'an kewon. Amu ore pee ekenyu neilepu enkolong netiu enkolong anaa elotunoto e Yesu. Amu, mikintoki aasishore oltaa tenekenyu. Neaku, mikintoki sii aasishore ororei le Nkai tena Bibilia tenelotu Yesu amu keaku kitii tenebo ororei le Nkishui kewon. Ore sii tenelotu ninye neiput iltauja lang te



wang'an oleng. Etiu anaa olakira (ebaiki negira aimaki olakira le nkakenya) teneilepu tadekenya. Neaku, ore pee elotu ina olong nikitum ewang'an sapuk oleng tiatua iltauja lang metaa kebore enchipai amu eewuo Yesu Kristo kewan ora ewang'an nadede. Neipoti sii Yesu kewan aajo **"olakira owang le Nkakenya"** (Emb. 22: 16).

Neaku, ore intae ileitu eiruk kayieu naikok intae pee imbung'ubung'u ororei le Nkai anaa imbung'ubung'u oltaa tenkata enaimin paa tenelotu enkolong e Yesu neiput katukul ina wang'an iltauja linyi metaa iterretenate pee ipuopuo shumata enetii Enkai e wang'an.

Neitoki Petero ajo, **"Ore enaituruk te pooki, entayiolo ena inchere meetae enaibon o sirat nalotu ake to lbae lo ltung'ani makewan, amu metii ai kata enaibon naishoruaki te yieunoto o ltung'ani..."** (2 Pet. 1: 20, 21). Neaku, ore ororei le Nkai naa meing'uaa indamunot oltung'ani ake. Kake eing'uaa Enkai kewan. Keata iltung'ana indamunot kumok oleng naaipirta Enkai kake mesipa pooki. Kelelek pee eloj oltung'ani ororei le Nkai. Ketii iloibonok ootii Osotua Musana ootaasa ina (Yer. 23: 16, 17; Esek. 13: 3). Netii sii taata iloibonok ootii enkop oo Lmaasai ooibonu imbaa naaing'uaa indamunot enye ake. Nemeyieu Enkai ina oitoi. Neaku, ore inkatitin pooki kenare nikimpim indamunot ooltung'ana tororei le Nkai. Ore pee egilunore ororei le Nkai nimiking'amu katukul. Nelo dukuya ninye ajo, **"..kake eiroro iltung'ana sinyat ilomon le Enkai anaa enautaki Enkiyang'et Sinyati eing'uaa Enkai"** (1: 21). Kesipa iltung'ana ooigero kuna bukui kake etii Enkai tenebo ninche te Nkiyang'et Sinyati tenguton egira autaki ninche imbaa naanare neiger ninche. Neaku, keasisho Enkai tenebo iltung'ana le Nkai pee eiger imbaa enyena. Kapaasha iltung'ana neaku ina pee epaasha sii imbukui enye. Kake ketii naboisho tiatua Bibilia tinikisipu tenguton. Kesipa ketii imbaa naagol oleng kake kenare nikinyok oleng pee kitum naboisho tiatua ororei le Nkai.

Ketii taata ndinii naajo mesipa ororei le Nkai tena Bibilia nikiata. Kejo ninche ore kulo rorei naa indamunot ooltung'ana ake. Kake keliki iyiook kulo kererin inche mesipa ina bae kake ore kulo rorei naa ororei le Nkai eimu iltung'ana.

## EMATUA E ONG'UAN – 1 Yohana – Embolunoto

**Ore ilo Yesu otua te shumata osalaba naa ninye eibatisaki sii te Yordan – 1 Yhn. 5: 6-12.**

Ore 1 Yohana 5: 1-5 naa kegira aimaki Yesu inchere era ninye Enkerai Enkai naa ore ilo tung'ani oiruk ninye naa kemir enkop. Metaa kemir ninye imbaa torrok netum enkishui. Nelo dukuya Yohana aimaki Yesu nejo, "*Ninye doi ele oewuo te nkare o to sarge, Yesu Kristo, leme te nkare ake eewuo kake tenebo enkare o sarge*" (1 Yhn. 5: 6). Etiu anaa ketii apa iltung'ana te nkata e Yohana oojoito menyaanyuk ilo Yesu oewuo neibatisai o ilo Yesu otua te shumata osalaba. Kejo olang'eni obo ebaiki naa lelo tung'ana ootusuja oltung'ani oji Cerinthus. Kejo ninche ore pee eibatisai Yesu nelotu Kristo (Enkerai e Nkai) shumata Yesu kake ore pee eye te shumata osalaba nelu aing'uaa ninye.<sup>51</sup> Netii ilkulikai oojo ebaiki negira aimaki Yohana imbaa are, nabo naipirta Olgiriki amu kejo ninche mme oltung'ani telulung'ata Yesu, o enkae naipirta Ilyahudi ootejo mera Yesu Enkai telulung'ata.<sup>52</sup> Neaku, ina pee ejo Yohana eewuo Yesu te nkare (era oltung'ani) neewuo sii to sarge (nera sii Enkerai e Nkai). Ketii sii iltung'ana taata oojo mme Yesu otua te shumata osalaba kake likae tung'ani. Kake etejo Yohana ore ilo Yesu oibatisaki te Yordan naa ninye sii otua te shumata osalaba naa Ninye sii Enkerai e Nkai. Amu, ore pee eimaki enkare naa kajo kegira aimaki enkibatisa e Yesu. Ore pee eimaki osarge naa kajo kegira aimaki osalaba lenye. Neaku, mincho kilej iltung'ana amu ore ilo Yesu otoiwuoki apa te mpeut neibatisai te Yordan naa ninye olapa ake otua te shumata osalaba.

---

<sup>51</sup> Thomas F. Johnson, *1, 2, and 3 John New International Biblical Commentary* (Peabody, Massachusetts: Hendrickson Publishers, 1993) 126.

<sup>52</sup> Stephen S. Smalley, *Word Biblical Commentary* (Waco, Texas: Word Books, Publisher, 1984) 279.

Nera sii Enkerai e Nkai. Keata ina bae tipat oleng tenkirukoto ang amu teneitu eye Yesu Enkerai e Nkai te shumata osalaba netiu naa anaa eitu sii epiu Enkerai e Nkai aing'uaa ilootuata. Nejo Paulo tenaa kesipa ina, naa pesho enkirukoto ang (1 Ilkor. 15: 12-20).

Nelo Yohana dukuya ajo, "***Naa Enkiyang'et shakeni, amu ore Enkiyang'et naa esipata***" (1 Yohana 5: 7).

Idamu pee elotu Enkiyang'et Sinyati adoiki ninye pee eibatisai (Mk. 1: 9-11)? Neaku, etaa Enkiyang'et Sinyati shakeni te Yesu inchere era Yesu Enkerai e Nkai. Naa era Yohana shakeni ina kata pee eye Yesu te shumata osalaba. Naa ebaiki nejo Yohana tele kereri neijia tenkaraki etii Enkiyang'et Sinyati tenebo Yohana tina kata etii ninye osalaba pee ejo, "***Ore ilo otoduaa neishakenoko, naa kesipa shakenisho enye, neyiolo ninye ajo esipata ejoito, pee irukuruku sii intae***" (Yhn. 19: 35).<sup>53</sup> Ketii sii Enkiyang'et Sinyati tenebo ilairukok taata metaa ilchakenini oojo era Yesu Enkerai e Nkai. Keimaki sii ororei le Nkai Enkiyang'et Sinyati too nkulie wuejitin ajo era ninye Enkiyang'et Sinyati esipata (Yhn. 14: 17; 16: 13).

Neitoki ajo Yohana, "***Eetae shakeni nara uni Enkiyang'et, enkare, o sarge; neishakenoki pokira uni ena nabo***" (1Yhn. 5: 7, 8). Ore apa te nkata e Yohana naa keyieu neetae shakenisho are aashu uni pee eiruk embae (Enkig. 19: 15; Yhn. 8: 17, 18). Neaku, ketii shakenisho katitin uni naitadedeyie ajo era Yesu Enkerai Enkai. Naa keata ninche naboisho sii.

Nejo sii Yohana, "***Tenaa eiking'amaa shakeni oo ltung'ana, shakeni e Nkai nalusoo; naa ena shakeni e Nkai inchere etaa ninye shakeni te Nkerai enye***" (1 Yhn. 5: 9). Kesipa oshi king'amaa shakeni oltung'ani oje tenaa kiruk aajo oltung'ani supat nemelejisho oshi ake. Kake ore pee eishoru Enkai shakenisho enye naa kelusoo oleng. Neaku, ore te sipata etaasishore Enkai ilchakenini kumok neimaki Yesu ninche te Yohana 5: 31-47 aa inchere Yohana Olaibatisani, inkitoduat e Yesu kewon, Enkai,

---

<sup>53</sup> Johnson, 126.

ilkigerot, o Musa. Nera shakeni sii oltoilo le Nkai pee eibatisai Yesu o pee eitopiu Yesu Lasaro. Ore shakenisho sapuk oleng naa empiunoto e Yesu pee eitopiu Enkai ninye (Iroma 1: 4).

Nelo dukuya Yohana tiatua 1 Yhn. 5: 10-12 ajo ore pee eiruk oltung'ani Yesu naa keata ninye shakenisho tiatua oltau lenye ajo kesipa nena baa. Ore pee meiruk, etiu anaa kejoito kelejisho Enkai amu etejo Enkai kesipa era Yesu Enkerai enye. Neisho sii Enkai iyiook enkishui tiatua Enkerai enye tiniking'amu ninye. Ore pee kiruk Enkerai kiata ina kishui tiatua iltauja lang, kake ore pee mikiiruk ninye naa mikiata ina kishui. Neaku, ore iltung'ana pooki lemeiruk Enkerai e Nkai Yesu Kristo naa meeta osiligi le nkishui oo ntarasi. Kesipa keishu ninche kake meata ina kishui nabik teidialo enkeeya. Metii ai oitoi, enkoitoi e Yesu ake nasipa. Keeta iltung'ana inkoitoi kumok oleng netii sii inkulie dinii kumok oleng kake etejo Yohana inchere ore pee meeta oltung'ani Yesu nemeata sii enkishui.

**Tobiko te nkiteng'enare e Kristo** – 2 Yohana 9,10; Yuda 3,4

***Kejo Yohana, "Ore pooki oitulus nemebik te nkiteng'enare e Kristo nemeata ilo Enkai; ore ilo obik teina kiteng'enare neeta pokira aare Papa o Enkerai" (2 Yhn. 9, 10).***

Ketii iltung'ana apa,<sup>54</sup> netii sii iltung'ana taata oojo meidip iyiook ena Bibilia nikiata. Kejo lasima pee king'oru ai ng'eno nemetii ena Bibilia. Nejo sii obo ketii ai dini ng'ujuk alang dini e Yesu naa ore tenkaraki eing'ujuk naa kesipa naa. Kake eitanapa Yohana iyiook pee kibik tena kiteng'enare e Kristo apa ake. Neaku, ore pee ejo oltung'ani ei ng'ujuk dini ai alang enino niliki ajo ore tesipata kesipa ina dini e Yesu apa ake nesipa sii taata amu eitanapa iyiook Enkai tiatua ororei lenye pee kibik tena

---

<sup>54</sup> Steven S. Smalley, 1, 2, 3 *John Word Biblical Commentary* (Waco, Texas: Word Books, 1984) 329.

kiteng'enare musana e Yesu. Ore esiai oolalikiorok naa pee kimbalye imbaa musan naatii ena Bibilia. Meishiakino tinikiyau imbaa ng'ejuko naagilunore ena Bibilia. Kesipa king'oru inkoitoi ng'ejuko pee kisuj Bibilia kake kisuj ena kiteng'enare musana e Yesu. Neaku matujur oleng imbaa ng'ejuko pee kisipu tenaa kegilunore ororei le Nkai.

Etejo Yohana tina matua ake ketii ilalejak kumok oleng otii enkop apa ootejo eitu elotu Yesu Kristo to sesen (2 Yhn. 7). Neaku ore pee ejo oltung'ani neijia eshomo ninye dukuya agilunore enkiteng'enare e Yesu. Kegira ninye agilunore Yesu kewon.

Etejo Yohana ore pee elo oltung'ani dukuya neijia meeta ninye Enkai inchere mesujita Enkai nasipa kake kesujita Enkai enye, nemetii Enkai atua oltau lenye te sipata amu kegira ninye asuj imbaa nemesipa. Kegira ninye asuj elejare. Kake ore ilo obik tiatua enkiteng'enare e Yesu neeta Enkai neeta sii Yesu tiatua oltau lenye. Netii tenebo neeta shoruetisho.

Keata kulo kererin tipat oleng too Lmaasai amu kejo keyiolo Enkai kake etejo Yohana ore pee menyorraa oltung'ani enkiteng'enare e Yesu nemeeta Enkai. Kake ore pee enyorraa enkiteng'enare e Yesu neeta Enkai tenebo Yesu metaa keeta olning'o, osotua o enchula tenebo ninche. Netii ninche atua oltau lenye.

Kelo Yohana dukuya ajo, "***Ore ake ololotu enitii lemeyau ina kiteng'enare eming'amu aaitijing aji aashu irorokiki; amu ore oloiroroki netang'arie esiaai enye torrongo***" (2 Yhn. 10). Ore apa kemanaa ilaiteng'enak aiteng'en iltung'ana. Neigarakino oshi enkitoomono oolairukok pee eas ina siai.<sup>55</sup> Kake ketii sii ilaiteng'enak oogira aiteng'en iltung'ana imbaa naagilunore imbaa e Yesu. Nejo Yohana meishiakino tiniking'amaa ninche tenaa keponu aiteng'en iyiook. Kajo ore pee eponu airoroki iyiook ake nemegira aing'oru erishata pee eiteng'en iyiook, neme torrongo tiniking'amu. Amu, ore pee ejoki Yohana iyiook pee mikiroroki

---

<sup>55</sup> I. Howard Marshall, *The Epistles of John* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: William B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 1978) 74.

ninche naa kajo kegira aimaki tinikiretu ninche tenkirragata, endaa, nikiretu sii ninche tenkoitoi nashet enkiteng'enare esiai enye elejare naipirta Yesu kewon.

Ore enyamali nadolita naa kegira iltung'ana aamanaa taata aashore ilo kereri pee emenu ilkulikai lemenyorraa enkoitoi enye. Ore pee minyorraa enkiti toki te nkoitoi enye nimikiroroki te nkoitoi. Aashu, ore pee kiroroki iyie nemeyieu nikijoki olalashe amu minyorraa inkoitoi enyena pooki. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, ebaiki niminyorraa pee iro toolng'ejepa kake kenyorraa likae. Ore pee idol ninye te nkoitoi nemeyieu ninye nikiroroki. Neaku, meishiakino kuna oitai katukul. Kake ore pee elotu oltung'ani oata enkiteng'enare napashare enkoitoi e Yesu neyieu nikinteng'en iyie, naa kenare niminyorraa katukul nimireru ninye tena kiteng'enare.

Kejo ilkulikai ang'eni ebaiki negira Yohana aimaki enkaji apa natii kanisa. Amu, ore apa tina rishata naa atua inkajijik etii inkanisani (Iroma 16: 5; 1 Ilkor. 16: 19; Ilkol. 4: 15; Filimon 2). Neaku, ore pee elotu oltung'ani kanisa neyieu neiteng'en iltung'ana imbaa naagilunore imbaa naaipirta Yesu te nguton, nemeishiakino pee king'amaa ninye amu keinyial enkiteng'enare enye kanisa.<sup>56</sup> Neaku, kenare nerrip sii ilarikok kanisa pee meponu ilaiteng'enak le lejare aainyial kanisa.<sup>57</sup>

Kake matadamu aajo ore oshi ake kejo Bibilia eisidai enkitoomono oolomon oleng (Iroma 12: 3; 1 Tim. 3: 2; 3-10; Tito 1: 8; Ilheb. 13: 2; 1 Pet. 4: 8-10; 3 Yhn. 5-8).

Matisipu Yuda 3, 4. Kegira sii kulo kererin aikok iyiook pee kibik tiatua ina kiteng'enare musana apa ake e Kristo. Menare

---

<sup>56</sup> John R. W. Stott, *The Epistles of John* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: William B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 1983 reprinted ed.) 214.

<sup>57</sup> Ketii imbukui naaipirta inkitapong'ot naaipirta imbaa e Bibilia naa kaaliki are pee isipu nena kitapong'ot tiniyieu nijur oleng. Ore embuku e dukuya naa ena: David Christie-Murray, *A History of Heresy* (Oxford and New York: Oxford University Press, 1976). Ore ai buku naa ena: Arland J. Hultgren and Steven A. Haggmark, ed., *The Earliest Christian Heretics* (Minneapolis, MN: Fortress Press, 1996).

niking'oru enkiteng'enare ng'ejuk kake king'amu ina kiteng'enare musana nikijur oleng nikimbung taata anaa apa ake. Ore olkereri li oong'uan naa keliki iyiook enkoitoi nabo pee epong'ori iltung'ana apa. Etiu anaa kejoito keitajeu iyiook empiris Enkai neaku mme torrano tinikipuo dukuya aas ng'ok amu kepalaki Enkai iyiook. Neaku, ebaiki negira ninche aalikioo ororei le Nkai kake keasita sii ng'ok nemegira aashilaa. Kake kelo ninye dukuya ajoki iyiook inchere ore lelo tung'ana ooas ntorrok naa ketum enkitamioto (Yuda 5-7). Keliki sii iyiook Paulo ajo meishiakino tinikipuo dukuya aas ng'ok tenkaraki empiris Olaitoriani (Iroma 6: 1-4, 15). Ing'orai sii kulo kererin: Iroma 3: 8; Ilgal. 5: 13; 1 Pet. 2: 16; 1 Ilkor. 5: 1-6; 6: 12-20; 10: 23; Emb. 2: 20.

Ore osiligi likiata pee mikijing atua enkiteng'enare nemesipa naa Yesu amu etejo Yuda, ***"Ore taata ilo oidim atorripo intae mibatata, neitoduaaya intae te dukuya enkitoo enye miatata eleyiata, iatata eng'ida, laa ninye ake Enkai Olaitajeunoni lang, tiatua Yesu Kristo Olaitoriani lang, metaa enenye enkitoo, enkisisa, o enkitoo o engolon, te dukuya nkatitin pooki o taata o ntarasi. Esai"*** (Yuda 24, 25). Neaku, maishoo Enkai iltauja lang nikisilig ninye. Ore pee kias ina neretu ninye iyiook pee mikibatata. Ore pee eton eng'or enkirukoto e Yesu te iyie tadamu oleng pee ing'amu Yesu tenkirukoto, enkirridunoto o enkibatisa amu ore pee iata Yesu iata sii Enkai. Kake ore pee iany Yesu niany sii Enkai (Ing'orai sii 2 IIses. 3: 3; 1 IIses. 3: 13; Ilkol. 1: 22; Efeso 1: 4; 5: 27).

Kayieu najo enkiti naipirta kulo rorei ootii Yuda 3 oojo, ***"..erishisho aamitu enkirukoto e Nkai naishooki apa nabo kata te lulung'ata lelo sinyat."*** Kainyioo ina kirukoto nagira aimaki Yuda? Kajo kegira aimaki ina kirukoto naipirta Yesu o eng'amunoto e Yesu. Neaku, tinikidamu Osotua Ng'ejuk ore ina kirukoto naa ena: inchere era Yesu Enkerai e Nkai, Olaitoriani, naa Enkai sii netii apa tenebo Enkai. Nemeeta ninye enkiterunoto anaa Enkai kewon. Eewuo sii Yesu ina kop tosesen eton era ninye Yesu Kristo Enkerai e Nkai. Neishu neas imbaa enking'asia pee eibalayu



ajo era ninye Enkerai e Nkai. Neye te shumata osalaba pee kitum enjeunoto. Naa kegira sii ninye ashukunye ai olong te nkitoo aya isinyat lenyena ang.

Ore tenaipirta eng'amunoto e Yesu naa inchere keng'as oltung'ani anyorraa ajo era olaing'okoni nemeidim aitajeu kewon. Neitoki airuk ilomon le Yesu neirridu ng'ok enyena neng'amu Yesu anaa Olaitoriani, neibatisai pee etum empalakinoto oong'ok nejing kanisa nelu dukuya abulu te sinyatisho neton tiatua Yesu o metaba anaa neye. Neaku, ore ina kiteng'enare naa ketii osororua le Bibilia. Ore pee kipaashare naa keaku enyamali tiatua enkishui ang o tiatua kanisa. Neaku, maibung'a nena baa aakurraki anaa enatejo Yuda (Ing'orai Iasat 2: 38, 42; 1 Ilkor. 11: 2).

**Emirishoi aashu enkisiligata tiatua embuku Embolunoto 2:7, 11, 17, 26, 3: 5, 12, 21; 21: 6-8.**

Ore kulo kererin pooki naa keipirta olairukoni obik tiatua enkoitoi e Yesu o metaba anaa neye. Aashu tenebatata neshukunye airridu nelu dukuya naa ketum sii ilo enjeunoto. Kejo kulo kererin pooki ore pee emir oltung'ani enkoitoi torrongo tenkaraki Enkai nebig tiatua Yesu, netum tenkiting'oto imbaa kumok sidain. Etejo Olaitoriani, *Taa oloisiligayu o tabaiki keeya naa kaaisho iyie enkopyia e nkitoo e nkishui*" (Emb. 2: 10). Neaku, matayiolo aajo kesipa keishiaakino pee iaku olairukoni kake keishiaakino sii pee ibik tenkoitoi e Yesu. Amu, itum enyamali sapuk tinishuko siadi. Itum enkiguena torrongo. Neaku, maimaki kulo kererin.

**Matisipu Embolunoto 2: 7.** Kegira Yohana airorie inkanisani too naipirta inyamalaritin naata ninche. Neirorie kanisa natii Efeso nejo tenkiting'oto, *"Ore oloata enkiok inchoo ening enajoki Enkiyang'et nena siritu. Ore ilo omirisho naisho meinosa ilng'anayio te ilo shani le mpuaan natii atua emparadiso e Enkai."* Ore apa tenkata e Adam o Hawa eitu etum ninche erishata pee enya ilng'anayio te ilo shani le mpuaan amu etaasa ng'ok

neipang'ie Enkai ninche to lchampa le Eden (Enk. 3:24). Amu, einosa olchani leyiolounoto oo supati o ntorrok. Kake ore ilo tung'ani obik tiatua enkoitoi e Yesu naa kelo ninye shumata anya ilng'anayio te ilo shani. Ore tiatua lelo kererin le dukuya tolkereri le opishana naa kegira Yesu aikok kanisa natii Efeso pee eirridu. Etejo, *"..irridu niaas isiaaitin niaasita apa te dukuya"* (2: 5). Neaku, kegira iltung'ana aabatata tiatua ina kanisa kake keata erishata pee eirridu. Ore pee meirridu netum enkiguena (2:5). Neaku, ore pee kiyieu nikiaku ilamirak naa keishiakino tinikiaku iltung'ana ooata iltauja le nkirridunoto. Ore pee kias ina nikibik tiatua Yesu nikipuo atua ewueji sidai oleng e paradiso tenebo Enkai.

**Maing'orai Embolunoto 2: 11.** Neitoki ajo Olaitoriani, *"Oloata enkiok, inchoo ening enajoki Enkiyang'et nena sirito. Ore ilo omirisho nemeitame ninye ina Keeya e are."* Matang'as aadamu aajo ore embuku e mbolunoto pooki naa keipirta emirishoi. Metaa keipirta engolon e Nkai o Yesu o engolon e sheitani. Neipirta emirata namir Yesu sheitani. Kemir Yesu sheitani nenang'akini sii ilmalaika le sheitani atua enkima. Neaku, mme lasima pee kiata enkuretisho naipirta ilo arrabal amu kitayioloiito aajo kemir Yesu sheitani. Naa tinikitoni tiatua Yesu naa ekitum sii iyiook enkisulata tiatua ninye. Nejo Yohana ore pee kibik tiatua Yesu mme lasima pee kining emion tenkaraki enkeeya e are. Ore enkeeya e are naa ine wueji enkima natum iltung'ana torrok tenkiting'oto (Ing'orai sii ina buku ake 20: 6, 14; 21: 8).

**Nikipuo dukuya aasipu Emb. 2: 17.** Kejo ele kereri, *"Oloata enkiok inchoo ening enajoki Enkiyang'et nena sirito. Ore ilo omirisho naa kaisho ninye eoroti e mana naisudoro, naisho osoit oibor, osirakino enkarna enye ng'ejuk, nemeyiolo likae tung'ani meteleku ilo ake ong'amu."* Etejo ore ilo omirisho naa keishori eoroti e mana naisudoro. Idamu ajo keitoti apa Enkai iltung'ana lenyena ooji Israeli te mana etii ewueji olupurkel (Enaidurra 16: 4-36)? Neaku, ore lelo ooiruk Enkai nebik tiatua ninye nepuo

shumata neitoti Enkai ninche. Kajo kegira aimaki endaa enkinyang'et mme endaa osesen. Kaata osiligi oleng ajo ore ina daa naa keitiship iyiook oleng amu keidip iyiook katukul. Nemetiu anaa endaa nikitum tena kop. Eimaka sii Yesu endaa Enkiyang'et te mbuku e Yohana 6: 25-71. Nejo ore pee enya oltung'ani ina daa naa ketum enkishui. Egira aimaki endaa Enkiyang'et metaa teneisho ilo tung'ani Yesu oltau lenye telulung'ata neisilig Yesu anaake netum enkishui (Yhn. 6: 63). Neaku, maing'oru ina kishui nabik intarasi alang tiniking'oru ina kishui nabik enkiti rishata ake anaa imali ena kop.

Nejo sii inchere ore ilo omirisho naa ketum osoit oibor. Kejo ilang'eni keidimayu pee eata ilo soit intipati are. Ore nabo naa keipirta tenaa keigero enkarna e Yesu teilo soit. Neaku, ore pee elotu enkolong enkiguena naa keata ilo tung'ani osoit oibor, neaku ore pee edol olaiguenani ilo soit nemeitoki ilo tung'ani atum enkiguena. Ore ai tipat naa keipirta tenaa keigero teilo soit enkarna ilo tung'ani naa ebaiki keipirta embuku e mpuaan inchere eigero enkarna enye tembuku e mpuaan neaku metum enyamali te nkata enkiguena (Ing'orai ena buku ake 20: 11, 14, 15).<sup>58</sup>

Ore lelo tung'ana oimaka Yohana te matua 2 12-17 naa keata enyamali oleng. Amu, ketii iltung'ana atua ina kanisa oogira aanya endaa natopolosakaki inkaitin negira sii aaloloito. Neliki ninche pee eirridu amu etejo ore pee meirridu kelotu ninye aarare ninche. Neaku, mairridu sii iyiook amu kegol oleng tenearare Enkai oltung'ani. Meidim oltung'ani atimira Enkai. Kesipa sii oshi enajo Ilmaasai pee ejo, "*Merrumoroyu ine Nkai tentakule.*"

**Nikintoki aasipu Emb. 2: 26-29.** Kejo, "*Ore ilo omirisho neibung isiaaitin aainei o metabau enkiting'oto naisho ninye engolon meitoria loreren. Naa keitore ninche te ng'udi e sekenkei anaa te nedanyi motioo oo nkulukuok metaa mbelibelat, anaa sii*

---

<sup>58</sup> Robert W. Wall, *Revelation, New International Biblical Commentary* (Peabody, Massachusetts: Hendrickson Publishers, 1991) 76, 77.

*ninye nanu enatang'amua engolon eing'uaa Papa lai. Naa kaisho ninye olakira le nkakenya. Oloata enkiok nchoo ening enajoki Enkiyang'et nena sirito."* Ore embae edukuya naa keipirta kulo rorei oojo, "*neibung isiaaitin aainei o metabau enkitung'oto."* Kegira aimaki oltung'ani lemeshuko siadi. Kake keton tiatua Yesu ne bik tiatua enkoitoi enjeunoto o enkoitoi esinyatisho. Neaku, ore pee eiruk oltung'ani te dukuya naa enkiterunoto ake e safari enye. Kenare nelo dukuya aibung enkoitoi e Yesu o metabu anaa nelotu enkeeya enye. Ore pee eas ina neye nelo enetii Yesu neton tenebo Yesu te nkitoo. Neng'ar sii engolon e Yesu pee eitore iltung'ana torrok. Ore taata ebaiki nimikiata enkitoo nimikitii atua iwuejitin e tipat kake ore pee kitoni tiatua Yesu naa kelotu enkolong nikitum engolon tenebo Yesu. Neishori sii iyiook "*olakira le Nkakenya."* Ore ina bae naa kegut oleng kake ebaiki neipirta sii enkitoo nikitum tenebo Yesu tinikipuo keper.<sup>59</sup> Neaku, mairuko pooki nikibung enkoitoi e Yesu aakurraki nikipuo dukuya o metabu anaa nelotu erishata enkeeya ang pee kitum enkitoo tenebo Yesu te keper.

Kayieu najo enkiti naipirta 2: 20-25. Kegira aimaki enkitok enkoiboni naji Yesebel. Kesujita ninye enkoitoi e sheitani amu kegira aiteng'en iltung'ana pee enya intokitin naatopolosakaki inkitanyaanyukot negira sii aiteng'en iltung'ana pee eloloito. Naa kaata sii osiligi ajo kegira oshi ninye aing'oru imbaa naagut e sheitani pee eesek iltung'ana. Kake kerrep Yesu iltung'ana leitu eing'oru nena baa naagut e sheitani (2: 24). Neaku, keiteng'en ina bae iyiook taata tenkop o Lmaasai amu ketii iloibonok oosujita sii enkoitoi e sheitani. Neaku, ore enkoitoi sidai naa tenikiyiolou imbaa e Nkai alang tiniking'oru nena baa naagut oloiboni amu keidimayu pee kipong'ori tinikijo king'as aayiolou imbaa pooki oloiboni nikitum sii paa ore pee kiyiolou nikipuo aaing'oru ororei le Nkai pee kiarare. Kake ore enyamali naa inchere ebaiki nebatata

---

<sup>59</sup> R. C. H. Lenski, *The Interpretation of St. John's Revelation* (Minneapolis, Minnesota: Augsburg Publishing House, 1943, 1963) 124.

oltung'ani nebig tiatua imbaa e sheitani. Mme lasima pee kisipu nena baa naagut oleng e sheitani pee kimir. Amu, ekimir ninye sheitani te ngolon e Nkai tororei lenye (Efeso 6: 10-20; Ilhebrania 4: 12, 13).

Nejo Emb. 3: 5, 6, "***Ore ilo omirisho neikodi aaiko neijia too nkilani naaibor, nemajut enkarna enye te mbuku e mpuaan; naishakenoki enkarna enye te dukuya Papa lai o te dukuya lmalaika lenyena. Oloata enkiok, nchoo ening enajoki Enkiyang'et nena sirito.***" Kejo olkereri li oong'uan ketii iltung'ana leitu epik "***oloirerio nkilani enye.***" Ore ilo oirerio naa kegira aimaki ng'ok metaa ore pee eas oltung'ani ng'ok etiu anaa oloirerio. Kake ore lelo oobik tiatua Yesu naa ketum ninche inkilani naaibor metaa keishori sinyatisho e Yesu tenkaraki osarge lenye. Keton sii enkarna enye tembuku empuaan intarasi. Metaa keton eata enkishui o enjeunoto tenebo Yesu intarasi. Kake kegira aimaki ilo tung'ani lemeshuko siadi. Ore sii tinikitoni tiatua Yesu nimikiata enkurruna tenkaraki enkarna enye neishakenoki sii inkarn ang te dukuya Enkai. Eimaki Yesu ina te kuna bukui Mat. 10: 32; Luka 12: 8; Marko 8: 38; Luka 9:26). Neaku, maape dukuya aairuk Yesu nikibik tiatua ninye amu etejo Yesu kewon, "***Entotoni tiatua nanu anaa te naton tiatua intae***" (Yhn. 15: 4).

Nejo Emb. 3: 11-13, "***Ekalotu asioku. Imbung'a tukurraki ina niaata pee mikioru ake likae enkopiya ino e nkitoo. Ore ilo omirisho naitaa ninye eng'ape tiatua enkaji e Nkai ai, nemeitoki aikata aipang aing'uaa ine, naa kasiraki ninye enkarna e Enkai ai, o enkarna e nkanasa e Enkai ai, ina Yerusalem nadou eing'uaa Enkai ai te keper o enkarna ai kewan ng'ejuk. Oloata enkiok, nchoo ening enajoki Enkiyang'et nena sirito.***" Kegira Yesu aikok ina kanisa pee meshuko siadi. Keidimayu pee elotu oltung'ani nikioru enkirukoto ino aashu ina kishui niata tiatua Yesu tolosek. Amu ore pee eimaki enkopiya naa kegira aimaki enkishui. Ebaiki nikiesek nikijoki meeta tipat ina oitoi nitii, nibatata tenkaraki elejare enye. Kake ore pee kikurraki ororei le Nkai keidimayu oleng pee kipuo dukuya aabik tiatua Yesu. Ore

pee eimaki eng'ape naa kegira aimaki entoki nagol nabik. Neaku, ore pee eton oltung'ani ang'iri tena kop naa kelo keper neitaa Yesu ninye entoki nabik intarasi.<sup>60</sup> Ore pee eimaki inkarn naatum oltung'ani naa kegira aimaki ajo era Enkai olopheny ninche. Ketii tenebo ninye tenchula netii atua enkanasa sinyati nabik intarasi netii atua Yesu tenguton.<sup>61</sup> Neaku, matoning'u nena baa nikimbung aakurraki pee kitum empuaan tenebo Yesu nikiaku entoki naitashe intarasi. Nikitum enchula tenebo ninye intarasi.

### **ENKISOMA NAPONAA NAAIPARTA EMBOLUNOTO ematua e 3: 20; 20: 11-15; 21: 1-8**

Kejo ilo kereri, "*Ng'ura, aitashe te kutukaji naoshiosh, ore ake pooki ng'ae oning oltoilo lai nebol kutukaji, naa kajing'aki nanu; nalo adaa tenebo ninye , nedaa sii ninye tenebo nanu*"(Embolunoto 3: 20). Keasishore oshi iltung'ana ilo kereri pee eitoomon ileitu eiruk Yesu. Kake ore pee isoma lelo kererin tedukuya ilo kereri (3: 14-19) nidol ajo kegira ilo kereri aimaki ilairukok aa inchere lelo ooiruko neibatisai. Kake keata ninche enyamali naipirta olwuasa (3: 17). Neaku, kegira Yesu aikok ninche pee eirridu (3: 19) pee eitoki alotu enchula sidai tenebo Yesu. Amu, ore pee etii olwuasa sapuk naa keibok enchula sidai tenebo Yesu. Ore pee etii sii inkulie ng'ok naa keibok enchula tenebo Yesu. Kake ore pee eirridu oltung'ani neshukunye enchula sidai. Neaku, keitashe Yesu tekutuk aji e kanisa ang o ltauja lang pee kibol nikirridu pee eshukunye enchula sidai.<sup>62</sup>

Kesipa sii ajo kenare nebol oltung'ani leitu eiruk oltau lenye pee ejing Yesu oltau lenye. Kake ore tene kegira aikok ilairukok pee eirridu. Ore enkoitoi nabolie oltung'ani leitu eiruk oltau lenye naa pee eiruk ajo etua Yesu nepiu nera sii ninye Olaitoriani.

---

<sup>60</sup> Robert H. Mounce, *The Book of Revelation* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: William B. Eerdmans Publishing Co., 1977) 104.

<sup>61</sup> Mounce, 105.

<sup>62</sup> Wall, 87.

Neirridu sii ilo tung'ani neibatisai pee ejing ninye atua Yesu nejing sii Yesu atua ninye. Neaku, keng'amu Yesu nejing sii atua ninye. Keimaki Bibilia kuna baa pokira are (Yhn. 1: 12; Iroma 6: 1-4).

**Matisipu sii Embolunoto 20:11-15.** Kesipa oleng kelotu enkolong enkiguena. Keiguenare Enkai iltung'ana pooki anaa enairirikino iasat enye. Ata tenaa kenya osesen oje ilowuarak naa keitopiu Enkai ilo sesen. Tena etua oltung'ani apa tiatua enaiposha keitopiu sii Enkai ninye. Ore kuna olong'i etaa kepej iltung'ana iseseni lenye metaa nkuruon ake. Nejo embata ooltung'ana mesidai ina bae amu metii osesen pee eitopiu Enkai ninye. Kake ore te nanu meeta enatiu amu keata Enkai engolon pee eitopiu oltung'ani pooki kata. Ketii sii iltung'ana ooye tiatua inkajijik naainosa enkima. Neaku, amaa emeeta Enkai engolon sii pee eitopiu ninche? Neaku, mairuko Yesu nikirridu neibatisai iyiook nikimbung enkoitoi enye o metabanaaa nelotu erishata enkeeya ang amu kesipa oleng kelotu enkolong enkiguena. Ore pee kiruk aiko neijia nesir ninye Enkai inkarn ang tiatua embuku empuaan. Ore pee metii inkarn ang atua ina buku nenang'akini iyiook atua ilo balbal le nkima, "*Ena ninye enkeeya e are, ilo balbal le nkima*" (Emb. 20: 14).

**Isoma Embolunoto 21: 1-4.** Ore kulo kererin naa keipirta enchula natum iltung'ana le kanisa (Yerusalem ng'ejuk) tenebo Enkai tenelotu enkiting'oto oontokitin pooki. Ore enaiposha naa keipirta imbaa torrok amu ore enaiposha naa ewueji netii batisho oleng. Neaku, ore pee elotu ina rishata kelusoo nena baa torrok.<sup>63</sup> Naa keipirta imbaa torrok musan naalusoo amu ore nena baa torrok naatii ena kop naa kelusoo. Ore taata etiu anaa kebik intarasi kake ore te sipata kelusoo katukul, nelotu enkolong pee eitaa Enkai intokitin pooki ng'ejuko. Nemeliki iyiook imbaa kumok oleng naaipirta enkipankata e Nkai tena kop kake ebaiki neitaa ena kop ng'ejuk metaa ketii sii Enkai tenebo ilairukok tena kop. Kake tenaa

---

<sup>63</sup> Leon Morris, *Revelation Tyndale New Testament Commentaries* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Inter-Varsity Press, 1987) 237.

kesipa ina kajo kebelekeny Enkai ena kop oleng aita ninye enkop ng'ejuk enking'asia nimikiyiolo aajo kaji eikununo hoo neliki iyiook Emb. 21: 9-27 enaipirta ina anisa naji Yerusalem ng'ejuk. Kake kegol oleng pee kisipu nena baa amu mikiyiolo tenaa kegira aimaki imbaa enkiyang'et aashu imbaa naaku tenkiting'oto metaa kidol toonkonyek neibala ina anasa tena kop.

Nejo, "***Ore Enkai kewan neaku ketii tenebo ninche; naa kejut ninye pooki kiyioi too nkonyek enye, ore keeya nemeitokini ai kata aata aashu eitokini aata olkiyioi, aashu enkishirata aashu emion ae kata. Amu etulusoitie intokitin pooki e dukuya***" (Emb. 21: 3, 4). Ore kulo kererin naa ilomon supati oleng toolairukok. Amu, ketum ilairukok inyamalaritin kumok oleng tena kop kake ore pee ebik tiatua Yesu nepuo enetii Enkai netum enkilejilej oleng. Neaku mairuko Enkai oleng ata tenaa kegol oleng imbaa ena kop pee tinikipuo enetii Enkai nikitum enkilejilej.

Neitoki ajo, "***Ore ilo otonita to lorika le nkitoo nejo, 'Ng'ura, ekaitaa intokitin pooki ng'ejuko.'*** Nejo sii, "***Ngero ena, amu ore kulo rorei naa keisiligayu nesipa***" (Emb. 21: 5). Ore ilo rorei ng'ejuk naa eisidai amu ketii imbaa naagol oleng tena kop kake kebelekeny Enkai imbaa pooki metaa ng'ejuko. Keasita sii Enkai ena ata taata. Amu, ore pee kincho Enkai enkishui ang neitaa iyiook entoki ng'ejuk. Ore pee kirridu nikitum empalakinoto oong'ok nikitum erishata ng'ejuk (Ing'orai sii kulo kererin: 2 Ilkor. 3: 18; 4: 16-18; 5: 16, 17; Ilkol. 3: 1-4). Neyieu sii Enkai neigeri kulo rorei amu kesipa. Neaku, kejo Enkai, "***Eidipe, ara nanu Alfa o Omega, enkiterunoto e enkiting'oto. Ore oloata enkure naa kaisho nanu enkare metii enkinyiang'a eing'uaa enchorro e nkare e mpuaan***" (Emb. 21: 6). Kadamu enkata apa pee ajo nanu "***eidipe***" pee enuka engarri tenkoitoi. Netii sii Ilmaasai atua engarri tenebo nanu. Nadamu ajo kitakuenia oleng ina kata apa. Kake eitu kitem enyamali sapuk, nikitum enkoitoi pee kipuku nikipuo dukuya. Kake ore pee ejo Enkai "***Eidipe***" naa eidipe tesipata. Nejo Enkai era "***Alfa o Omega.***" Ore "***Alfa***" naa olkigeroto le dukuya tenkipankata oo lkigerot tenkutuk o Lgiriki (alphabet).



Ore "**Omega**" naa olkigeroto le siadi loolkigerot le (alphabet). Neaku, ore Enkai naa era ninye enkiterunoto nera sii ninye enkiting'oto oo tokitin pooki. Neitoki ajo keisho Enkai ilo oata enkure enkare. Ore enedukuya naa lasima pee eata oltung'ani enkure. Ore pee meata oltung'ani enkure nemeyieu oshi enkare. Naa kegol oleng pee isimaki ninye enkare tenemeyieu. Neaku, imikisimaki Enkai ena oitoi enjeunoto tinimiyieu. Kake tadamu ajo ore pee iany ina oitoi nitum enyamali sapuk oleng tenkiguena anaa enikindipa aatodol. Kake ore pee idol ajo mikiretu nena baa naatii ena kop ebaiki nitum enkure ororei le Nkai ning'oru ina are empuaan (Ing'orai sii Is. 55: 1; Yhn. 4: 10, 14). Etejo Yesu kewon, "**Emayiana ilooata esumash o enkure eing'oru enayieu Enkai; amu ninche eitaraposhi**" (Mat. 5: 6).

Nelo dukuya ajo, "**Ore ilo omirisho naa ketum ena jung'ore naa kaaku nanu Enkai enye neaku ninye enkerai ai**" (Emb. 21: 7). Ore ilo omirisho naa ketum nena baa pooki nikiimakita tena kisoma naipirta iltung'ana oomirisho. Metaa ketum imayianat kumok oleng sidain. Naa keaku Enkai, Enkai enye neaku sii ninye enkerai Enkai. Ing'orai sii 2 Samuel 7:14 pee idol ajo eimaki Daudi o enkaji enye aiko neijia apa. Neimaki sii Yesu aiko neijia te kulo kererin: Ilheb. 1: 5; 12: 7; Luka 1: 32, 33). Kegira apa aimaki enkaji e Daudi neaku enaibon naipirta sii Messia naji Yesu. Kake ore tene kegira aimaki ilairukok. Kake ore Yesu naa era ninye Enkerai e Nkai te nkoitoi nalus alang ilairukok (Yhn. 1: 17, 18). Kake ore ilo kereri te mbuku e mbolunoto naa kajo kegira aimaki enchula nagut natum ilairukok tenebo Enkai.

Neitoki ajo, "**Kake ore ilkureti o lemeiruk, o looikereek, larak, o loololoito o lasakutok, o looserem inkitanyaanyukot, o lalejak pooki, ore ewueji enye naa keaku ilo balbal le nkima oyupuyup te nkima e nkibiriti. Naa ninye enkeeya e are**" (Emb. 21: 8). Ore pee eimaki "**ilkureti**" naa kajo kegira aimaki lelo tung'ana ooure iltung'ana leitu eiruk. Ebaiki neure aajo kekueniyie ilkulikai ninche. Ore pee elotu entemata nesioki abatata amu meata engolon Olaitoriani tiatua iltauja lenye. Ore pee ejo "**ilooikereek**" naa

kegira aimaki imbaa torrok te lulung'ata. Ore pee eimaki "*ildiein*" te 22: 15 naa ebaiki negira aimaki entoki nanyaanyukie "*ilooikereek*." Ebaiki negira aimaki sii lelo tung'ana oas imbaa torrok tenebo emulayoi naimaka ematua 17: 2. Ore pee eimaki "*ilarak*" ebaiki negira adamu lelo ootara ilairukok ina kata tenkaraki enkirukoto enye (Ing'orai sii ena buku ake 2: 10, 13; 6: 10; 16: 6; 18: 24; 19: 2. Kake keipirta sii iltung'ana pooki ooar ilkulikai metuata.<sup>64</sup> Ore pee ejo "*iloololoito*" naa kegira aimaki mboita pooki torrongo aa ilaiyiok tenebo intoyie eton eitu eyama, ilpayiani o nkituak eton eitu eyama, lelo ooyamate teneboitare enkae neme enenye, o lelo ooboitare likae laiyo ninye anaa olee tenebo olee aashu enkitok tenebo enkae kitok. Kajo keibala teneimaki ilasakutok (Ing'orai Enkig. 18: 10-12; Ena. 22: 18; Lawi 20: 6, 27; Iasat 19: 19 pee eirridu iloibonok), lelo ooserem inkitanyaanyukot (Ing'orai sii Ilgal. 5: 20; Emb. 22: 15), o lalejak (Ing'orai Enaidurra 20: 1-26 pee eimaki nena baa). Kiimakita sii nena baa toonkulie bukui. Neaku, maibung'a enkoitoyi e sinyatisho pee meinepu Yesu iyiook kiasita nena baa torrok. Kesipa ajo kipong'ori anaake amu mikira bayarot kake ore te retoto Enkai naa keidimayu pee kibik te nkoitoyi e sinyatisho metaa kinyokita nikiata sii iltauja le nkirridunoto. Ore pee eton eitu ing'amu Yesu anaa Olaitoriani lino nikimbatisai naa kenare nirridu nena baa pooki torrok niasita ning'amu Yesu tenguton. Nilo dukuya abulu tiatua Yesu nibik tenkoitoyi e sinyatisho.

---

<sup>64</sup> Morris, 240.

## ENKISOMA DORROP NAPONAA NAIPIRTA ENKIBATISA

Ketii inkoitoi kumok naasishore iltung'ana taata pee eibatisai oltung'ani. Ore enkoitoi nabo naa keisuaki oltung'ani enkiti are. Ore likae nebukoki. Ore likae keitadoiki atua enkare aimisie. Neaku, kaji kinko pee kiyiolou ajo kaa oitoi eisidai? Kayieue nikidamu ilo rorei oji "aibatisa." Ore te nkutuk Olgiriki naa keji "baptizo." Ore apa keata ilo rorei tipat inchere pee intadoiki entoki naje atua enkare. Nayieue naisho intae inkitanyaanyukot pee idolidolo ajo kesipa ina bae. Ketii oltung'ani apa oigero embuku naipirta ina neaku kayieue nang'arie intae inkuti baa naaing'uaa ina buku.

Ore enedukuya ore eton eitu elotu erishata e Yesu naa keasishore ilo rorei tina oitoi aa inchere enkitadoikinoto eatua enkare. Neasishore sii tina oitoi tenkata e Yesu o tesiadi erishata e Yesu. Ore kulo tung'ana naa eigero imbaa enye tina rishata natejo tene.

### **60 B. C.** (Inchere ilarin 60 eton eitu elotu Yesu)

Naa keji ilo tung'ani Strabo neigero ninye ina bae te mbuku enye naji Geography, book 12, 2.4 (embuku naipirta imbaa naaipirta enkop). Etejo ninye egira aimaki enkare natii abori enkop naimita enkapune enye. Kake ketii ewueji neibala ena are eton eitu ebaiki enkapune. *"Ore pee ing'or tembae abori atua ina are nemedoiki aimis tiatua enkare amu keloito enkare oleng."* Keji te Kingeresa inchere *"And to one who hurls down a dart, from above into the channel, the force of the water makes so much resistance, that it is hardly immersed (baptized = baptizesthai)."* (Ore pee iyieue niyiolou inkulie baa naaipirta ina bae ing'orai ena buku: Thomas Jefferson Conant, *The Meaning and Use of Baptizein* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Kregel Publications, 1977 – Originally

published 1864) 19. Ore kuna baa naipirta ina bae naa eing'uaa ena buku).

Ore pee ejo adoiki aimisie naa etaasishore ilo rorei oji "*baptizo*" te nkutuk Olgiriki. Neji "*aimisie*" (Kitamoo ele rorei oji aibatisa" kake mme Kimaasai kewon). Neaku, keibala ajo kegira aimaki enkitadoikinoto eatua enkare teneasishore ina Bibilia nikiata te Kimaasai ilo rorei oji enkibatisa.

**60-30 B. C.** – Keji ilo tung'ani Diodorus, neiger ena bae te mbuku enye naji *The Sicilian* – Historical Library, embuku 16 ematua 80.

Ore pee elimu ilo tung'ani enaipirta enkata pee emir oltung'ani oji Tomoleon likae jeshi tembata oreyiet oje neliki eneiko pee eye iltung'ana tiatua enkare amu eisapuk enkare ina olong. Nejo ninye, "*Nenang'unye oreyiet oleng neimisie iltung'ana kumok oleng near ninche etemita alang oreyiet.*" Keji te Kingeresa, "*The river, rushing down with the current increased in violence, submerged (baptized= ebaptize) many, and destroyed them attempting to swim through with their armor.*" (Conant, 21).

Ore pee ejo "eimisie" neasishore ilo rorei te nkutuk Olgiriki oji "*baptizo*," naa keji "*aimisie*" te Kimaasai. Keibala ajo kegira aimaki enkitadoikinoto eatua enkare.

**37 A. D.** inchere ilarin 37 tenaalo einoto e Yesu. Naa keji ilo tung'ani **Josephus** -- tembuku enye naji Jewish War, embuku 3 ematua 8.5. Kegira ninye aimaki oltung'ani oimisie emeli tenkaraki enkuretisho amu kegira alotu osiwuo sapuk neaku etejo keimisie eton eitu etum enyamali. Nejo Josephus, "*Naliki enaipirta oltung'ani olarewani (olderefai) le meli laa ore tenkaraki enkuretisho enye neimisie emeli enye eton eitu elotu osiwuo sapuk.*" (Conant, 23). Neaku, ore pee ejo "*eimisie*" naa etaasishore ilo rorei oji "*baptizo*." Neaku keibala ajo keipirta enkitadoikinoto eatua enkare.

Kelimu ena buku naigero ilo tung'ani oji Conant inkitanyaanyukot kumok oleng naipirta ilo rorei oji "aibatisa" aashu "baptizo" te nkutuk Olgiriki. Keitodolu nena kitanyaanyukot pooki ajo ore ilo rorei naa keipirta enkitadoikinoto eatua enkare. Neaku, ore pee easishore sii lelo tung'ana ooigero Bibilia ilo rorei oji "baptizo" te nkutuk Olgiriki pee eimaki enkibatisa te nkare naa kegira aimaki enkitadoikinoto eatua enkare. Neaku, ore pee eimaki Bibilia te Kimaasai "enkibatisa" te nkare naa kegira aimaki enkitadoikinoto eatua enkare (Mat. 3: 6, 16; 28: 19; Iasat 2: 38; 8:12, 36-38; Iroma 6: 3; Ilgal. 3: 27).

Kake ebaiki netii oltung'ani taata leitu edoiki atua enkare aimis ina kata pee eibatisai. Kake eiruko Yesu anaa Olaitoriani neirridu sii ng'ok enyena nenyokita sii pee ebik tiatua enkoitoi e sinyatisho. Kaji eikununo ilo tung'ani? Ore enedukuya, kegol oleng ewalata amu meimaki Bibilia oltung'ani oikununo neijia. Kake kinyok pee kincho ewalata nairirikino ororei le Nkai.

Ore too ndamunot ekulikae tung'ana nemera ninye Olkristiano i amu ore tipat eilo rorei oji enkibatisa naa enkitadoikinoto eatua enkare ake, nemeata ai tipat pee eimaki enkibatisa tenkare. Neaku, ore pee eitu edoiki oltung'ani atua enkare aimis naa ore te sipata neitu eibatisai tenkibatisa e Bibilia. Etusuja enkiaas naipirta enkishui enye naipirta Yesu o enkoitoi enye kake mme enkibatisa e Bibilia ina.

Ore too ndamunot ekulikae tung'ana naa kera ninye Olkristiano i katukul amu eidipa aishoo Yesu enkishui enye telulung'ata neaku kainyoo ai? Nejo meeta enatiu tenaa eitu edoiki enkare aimis amu ore entoki naata tipat naa teneiruk oltung'ani Yesu neirridu nejing atua enkoitoi enye tenguton. Nejo sii ninche mme enkibatisa naitajeu oltung'ani kake empiris Enkai.

Neaku, kainyoo ewalata naipirta ina bae amu kegut oleng. Ore enedukuya, kesipa ajo meji oltung'ani Olkristiano i aashu olairukoni apa tenkata e kanisa e dukuya eton eitu eibatisai (adoiki atua enkare). Naa kesipa sii ajo ore tipat eilo rorei oji enkibatisa naa enkitadoikinoto eatua enkare teneimaki Bibilia enkibatisa enkare.

Neaku, ore embae namisimis penyo naa inchere meliki Bibilia iyiook enaipirta oltung'ani laijo ilo (ilo tung'ani oisuakaki enkiti are te nkibatisa) tenaa era ninye olairukoni aashu Olkristiano i eton eitu edoiki atua enkare aibatisa. Amu, kajo keibala ajo ore tenaa mera ninye Olkristiano i aashu Olairukoni naa kenare nererioo ina bae katukul pee metum enyamali amu eitu esuj enkoitoo naitoriori.

Neaku, ore enkikoo ai naa inchere pee kinteng'en enkoitoo e Bibilia kake mikidung'oki ilo tung'ani enkiguena. Kake kinkok ninye pee ererioo ina bae naipirta enkibatisa enye metaa enyorraa enkibatisa anaa enairirikino tipat eilo rorei aa enkitadoikinoto eatua enkare. Naa kesipa keitajeu iyiook empiris Olaitoriano i kake menare sii nikaasishore ina piris anaa enkitolonyata pee mikisuj enkoitoo e sipata naipirta tipat eilo rorei oji enkibatisa.

Ore enyamali nabo naa inchere etapong'ori iltung'ana apa nebulaa ina oitoo naipirta enkibatisa inchere pee meimisie oltung'ani tiatua enkare kake keisuaki enkiti are ake. Neaku, ore pee eibung kanisa naje ilo kuak aakurraki naa kegol oleng pee eibeakenya iltung'ana teilo kuak. Ebaiki nejo oltung'ani toltau lenye kegol oleng pee aibeakeny ilo kuak amu ore intoiwuo aainei naa kesuj ninche ina oitoo nesuj sii kanisa ai ina oitoo o ilchoreta laainei kumok. Neaku, ore pee aibeakeny naa ebaiki natum enyamali sapuk oleng te ninche pooki. Aashu ebaiki nejo ninye ore tenkaraki keitajeu iyiook empiris Enkai kegol oleng pee anyorraa pee aigil enkibatisa ai. Amu, aidipa aibatisayu. Amu, ore te ninye ore ina kibatisa tenkisuakinoto enkare naa enkibatisa nasipa. Neaku, kegol oleng pee ejo medupa enkibatisa enye.

Neaku, matonyok aiteng'en ninche enkoitoo nasipa kake mikisimaki nimikidung'oki ninche enkiguena. Kake kiomonoki ninche pee ererioo enkibatisa enye, eisulaki tenaa eibatisaki apa era enkerai kiti oleng nemeyiolo toki. Metaa meyiolo apa enaipirta enkirukoto, enkirridunoto, ng'ok, o tipat osalaba le Yesu. Neaku, eibatisaki ake tenkaraki intoiwuo enye olkuak le kanisa enye. Kake eitu edung ninche maate pee eibatisai. Neaku, kejo Bibilia toowuejitin kumok nikindipa aaimaki inchere kenare oltung'ani

pooki oyieue nejeu pee eata enkirukoto neirridu sii nedung pee eibatisai. Kake metumoki enkiti kerai ataasa ina.

Metaretu empiris Enkai iyiook pooki amu meetae oltung'ani obo lemepong'ori. Naa keidimayu pee eatai oltung'ani leitu eibatisai te nkitadoikinoto eatua enkare laa kenyokita oleng tenkoitoi e Yesu alang likae tung'ani oibatisaki tenkitadoikinoto eatua enkare. Neaku kaomon ena omono e Bibilia tenkaraki iyiook pooki: *"Ntayloriki nanu nkoitoi inono, Olaitoriani; nteng'enaki nanu inkoitoi inono. Torikoki nanu tiatua esipata ino, nikinteng'en nanu, amu ira iyie Enkai e njeunoto ai; amu iyie nanu aanyita endama pooki. Tadamuaki nanu to lng'ur lino, Olaitoriani o te nyorrata ino nauno, amu eetae apa ninche ebaiki moitie"* (Olkerempe le Nkai 25: 4-6).

## ENKETING'OTO

Kashipa oleng amu aaisho Enkai engolon pee aidip kuna bukui naaipirta elikioroto ororei le Nkai. Kegol oleng ena buku amu keipirta imbukui kumok te Bibilia neaku ore inkulie katitin mayiolo tenaa kaidip eton eng'or erishata pee ashuko Kenya. Neaku, kashukoki Enkai enashe oleng nashukoki sii intae enashe oleng tenkaraki inkomonoritin inyi.

Atogiroiyie ilkererin kumok sidain kake ategelua nena kisomaritin pee aret intae neme pee aliki pooki toki natii Bibilia naaipirta enkoitoi enjeunoto. Amu, ketii imbaa kumok tiatua Bibilia naaipirta enkoitoi enjeunoto naa keaku embuku sapuk oleng tenaimaki kila olkereri. Kake kajo ore tiatua kuna bukui imiet naigero naa ketii eseshata olkererin oopirta enkoitoi enjeunoto te Bibilia.

Kaitarasaki intae kuna bukui tenkarna e Yesu Olaitoriani le Nkishui, Enkerai e Nkai, Olaitajeunoni lang pee iasishorere aaiteng'enie iltung'ana meiruko enkarna e Yesu neirridu katukul neibatisai nejing kanisa nebik tiatua Yesu o metaba anaa nelotu enkeeya enye. Taasishore kuna bukui te nkisisa e Yesu. Mayieu nanu enkisisa kake inchoo Enkai enkisisa pooki. Metaa empiris, enyorrata olng'ur le Yesu tenebo intae.

[Saruni Ole Ntaya (Paul Highfield), June, 2005 (Olapa le imiet) Nikirerioo 2010, nikintoki sii aarerioo 2021.



## IMBUKUI NAAPIRTA ENA KISOMA (BIBLIOGRAPHY)

- Barclay, William. *The Letters to the Philippians, Colossians, and Thessalonians*. Philadelphia: The Westminster Press, 1975.
- Beasley-Murray, G. R. *Baptism in the New Testament*. Grand Rapids, Michigan: Eerdmans, 1962.
- Bell, Albert A. Jr. *Exploring the New Testament World*. Nashville: Thomas Nelson Publishers, 1998.
- Best, Ernest. *The First and Second Epistles to the Thessalonians*. Peabody, Massachusetts: Hendrickson Publishers, 1972.
- Bruce, F. F. *The Epistles to the Colossians, to Philemon, and to the Ephesians*. NICNT. Grand Rapids, Michigan: William B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 1984.
- , *The Epistle to the Hebrews*. Grand Rapids, Michigan: Wm. B. Eerdmans Publishing Co., 1964.
- Christie-Murray, David. *A History of Heresy*. Oxford and New York: Oxford University Press, 1976.
- Conant, Thomas Jefferson. *The Meaning and Use of Baptizein*. Grand Rapids, Michigan: Kregel Publications, 1977. (Originally published in 1864).
- Cottrell, Jack. *Baptism, A Biblical Study*. Joplin, Missouri: College Press, 1989.
- Danker, Frederick William. "Eikei." *A Greek-English Lexicon of the New Testament and Other Early Christian Literature*. 3rd ed. Chicago: The University of Chicago Press, 2000.
- Dunn, James D. G. *Word Biblical Commentary Romans 1-8*. Vol. 38. Dallas, Texas: Word Books, 1988.
- Fee, Gordon, D. *The First Epistle to the Corinthians*. New International Commentary on the New Testament Series. Grand Rapids, Michigan: Eerdmans Publishing Company, 1987.

- Fudge Edward. *The Fire that Consumes*. Houston, Texas: Providential Press, 1982.
- Garland, David E. *1 Corinthians*. Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Academic, 2003.
- Grudem Wayne A. *The First Epistle of Peter*. Grand Rapids, Michigan: W. B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 1990 reprint.
- Hagner, Donald A. *Hebrews. New International Biblical Commentary*. Peabody, Massachusetts: Hendrickson Publishers, 1983, 1990.
- Harris, Murray J. *The Second Epistle to the Corinthians* Grand Rapids, Michigan: Eerdmans, 2005.
- Hendriksen, William. *New Testament Commentary; 1 & 2 Timothy and Titus*. Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Book House, 1957.
- Highfield. Culture. *An unpublished booklet*, 2005.
- . *Inkisomaritin Naaipirta Osotua Musana*. Nairobi, Kenya: Unison General Agencies, 2004.
- . *Inkisomaritin Naaing'uaa Osotua Ng'ejuk Naaret Ilairukok pee Eriku Iltung'ana Leitu Eiruk Enetii Yesu Kristo – 1*. Nairobi, Kenya: Impact Media Limited, 2004.
- . *Inkisomaritin Naaing'uaa Osotua Ng'ejuk Naaret Ilairukok pee Eriku Iltung'ana Leitu Eiruk Enetii Yesu Kristo – 2* . Nairobi, Kenya: Impact Media Limited, 2005.
- Hultgren, Arland J. and Steven A. Haggmark, ed. *The Earliest Christian Heretics*. Minneapolis, MN: Fortress Press, 1996.
- Johnson, Thomas F. *1, 2, and 3 John. New International Biblical Commentary*. Peabody, Massachusetts: Hendrickson Publishers, 1993.
- Kistemaker, Simon J. *New Testament Commentary – Exposition of the Epistle to the Hebrews*. Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Book House, 1984.
- Lane, William L. *Hebrews 1-8. Word Biblical Commentary 52 vols*. Dallas, Texas: Word Books, 1991.
- Lenski, R. C. H. *The Interpretation of St. John's Revelation*.

- Minneapolis, Minnesota: Augsburg Publishing House, 1943, 1963.
- Longenecker, Richard. *Galatians. Word Biblical Commentary.* Dallas, Texas: Word Books, 1990.
- Marshall, Alfred. *The R.S.V. Interlinear Greek-English New Testament. The Nestle Greek Text with a Literal English Translation and also a marginal text of The Revised Standard Version.* Grand Rapids, Michigan: Regency Reference Library, 1958.
- Marshall, I. Howard. *The Epistles of John.* Grand Rapids, Michigan: Eerdmans, 1978.
- Michaels, Ramsey. *1 Peter. Word Biblical Commentary.* 52 vol. Waco, Texas: Word Books, 1988.
- Mol, Frans. *A Dictionary of the Maasai Language and Folklore: English-Maasai.* Nairobi, Kenya: Marketing Publishing Ltd., n. d.
- Moo, Douglas J. *The Letter of James.* Grand Rapids, Michigan: William B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 1985.
- , *The Epistle to the Romans.* Grand Rapids, Michigan: William B. Eerdmans, 1996.
- Morris, Leon. *Revelation. Tyndale New Testament Commentaries.* Grand Rapids, Michigan: Inter-Varsity Press, 1987.
- Mounce, Robert H. *The Book of Revelation.* Grand Rapids, Michigan: William B. Eerdmans Publishing Co., 1977.
- Mounce, William D. *Pastoral Epistles. Word Biblical Commentary.* 52 vols. Nashville: Thomas Nelson Publishers, 2000.
- Neufeld, Vernon H. *The Earliest Christian Confessions.* Grand Rapids, Michigan: Eerdmans, 1963.
- Oden, Thomas C. *Life in the Spirit – Systematic Theology.* Vol. 3. New York: Harper Collins Publications, 1992.
- Philo. *On The Account of the World's Creation Given by Moses.* vol. 1 Trans. F. H. Colson and G. H. Whitaker. The Loeb Classical Library. Cambridge, Massachusetts and London,

- England: Harvard University Press, First published 1929 with many reprints.
- Robertson, Archibald and Alfred Plummer. *A Critical and Exegetical Commentary on the First Epistle of St. Paul To The Corinthians*. Edinburgh: T & T Clark, 1978.
- Sandy, William and Arthur C. Headlam. *A Critical and Exegetical Commentary On The Epistle To The Romans*. Edinburg, London: T& T Clark, 1977.
- Smalley, Stephen S. *1, 2, 3 John*. *Word Biblical Commentary*. 52 vols. Waco, Texas: Word Books, 1984.
- Stott, John R. W. *The Epistles of John*. Grand Rapids, Michigan: Eerdmans, 1983 reprinted ed.
- Wall, Robert W. *The Acts of the Apostles*. *The Interpreter's Bible* 12 vols. Nashville: Abingdon Press, 2002.
- Wall, Robert W. *Revelation*. *New International Biblical Commentary*. Peabody, Massachusetts: Hendrickson Publishers, 1991.